



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

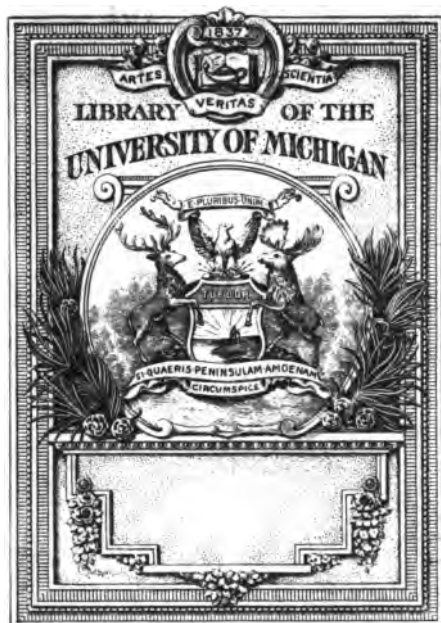
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

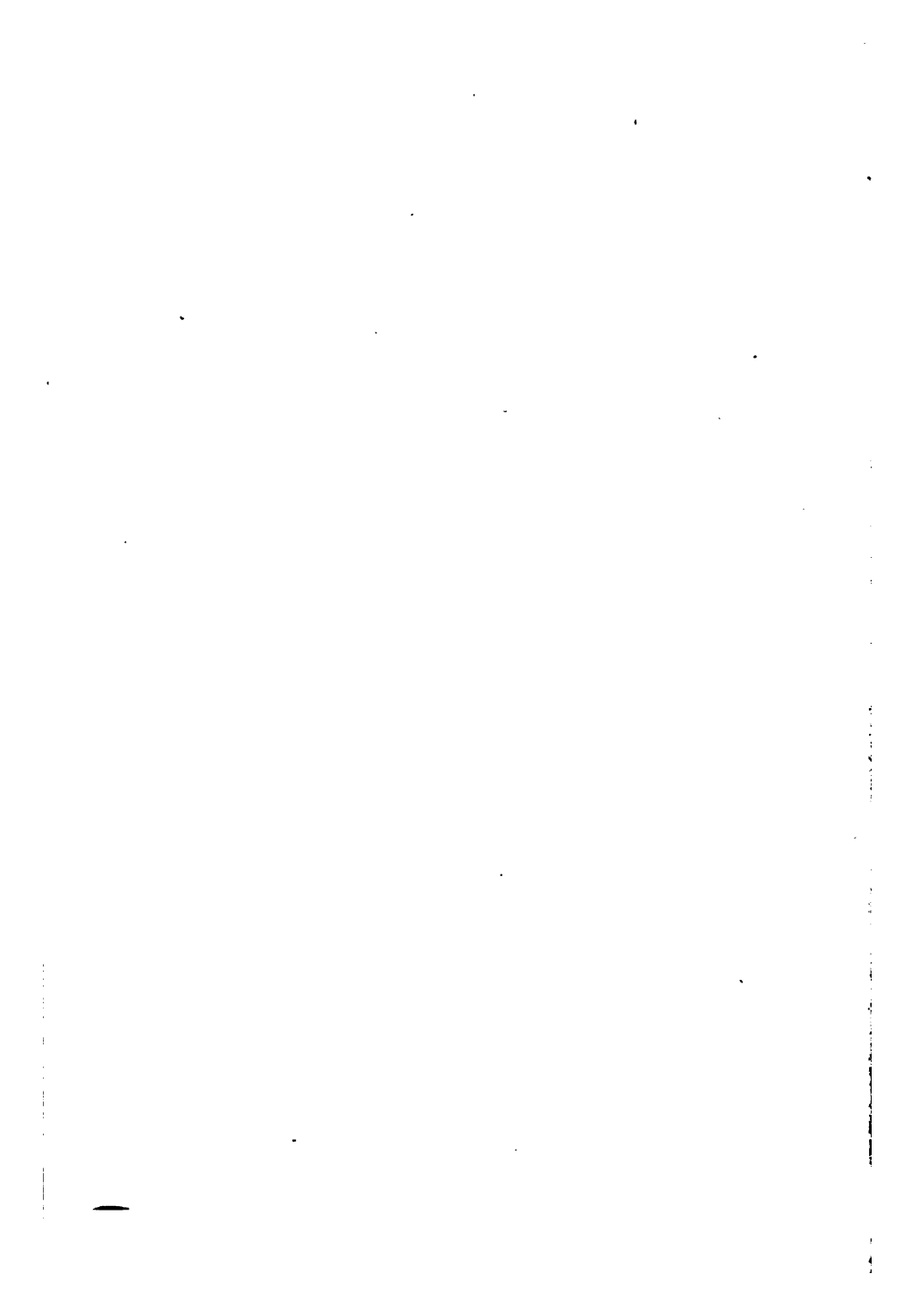
### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



82.8

L-556



















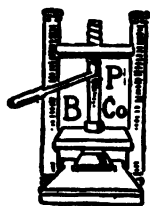




# Jone

And Other Poems

BY  
Don Mark Lemon



Broadway Publishing  
Company, New York

---

Copyrighted, 1902,  
Copyrighted, 1905,

BY

DON MARK LEMON.

---

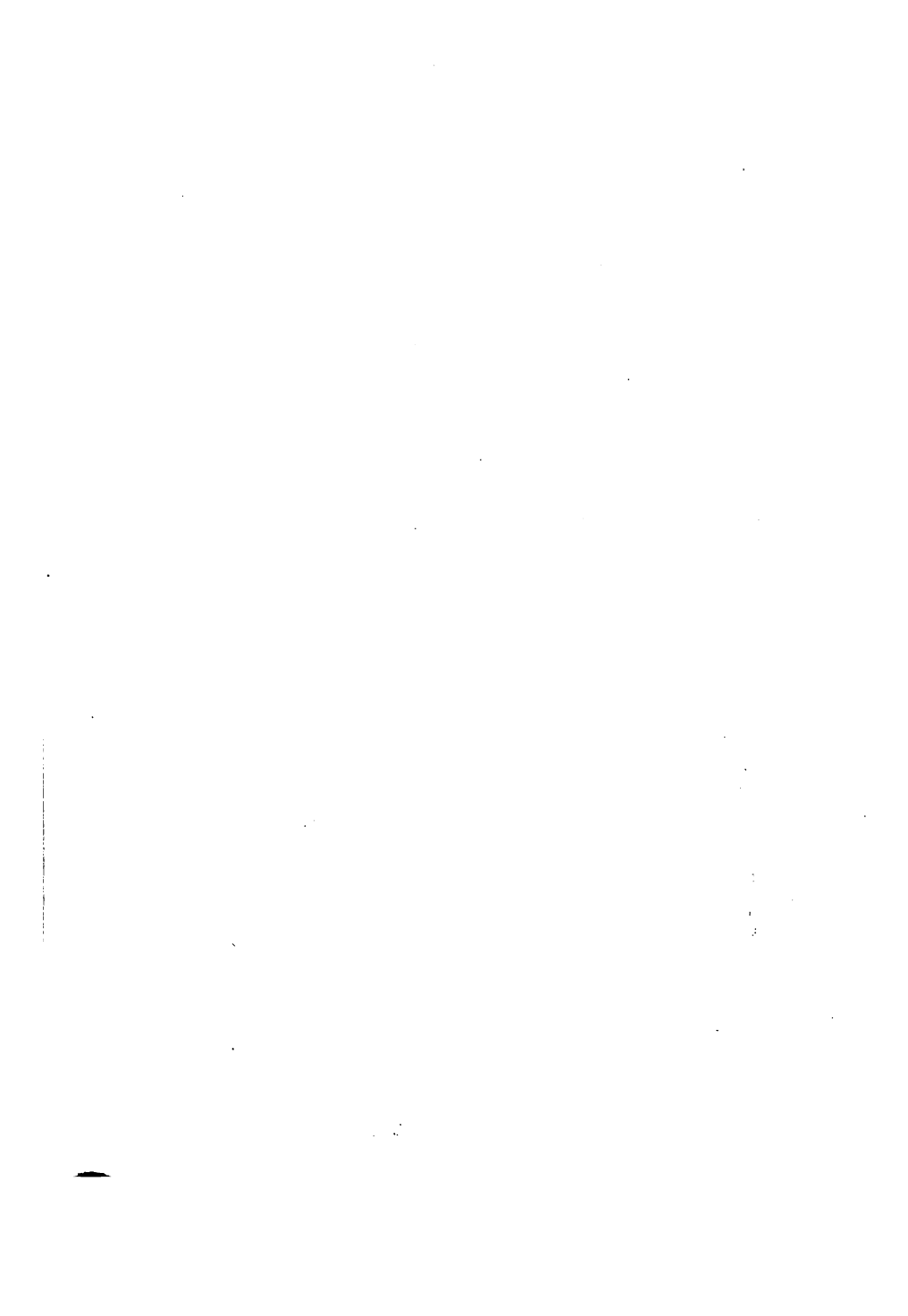
*All Rights Reserved.*

---

As one who for a season has been confined  
In some dense city, at whose brazen gate  
Delight, and Love and Beauty rarely wait,  
And song breathes never on the smoky wind,  
At last, rejoicing, leaves those scenes behind  
Of cheerless trade and commerce, and, elate,  
Hies him toward the country's green estate  
With willing heart and newly sweetened mind:  
So leaves the Bard the dusty paths of prose  
And hastes to his beloved Muse again;  
Leaves unmelodious writings to compose  
Songs liquid sweet as springs Pierian;  
And as he sings of summer and the rose  
Joy holds the Poet's hand and guides his pen!

(3)

141339



## CONTENTS.

---

	PAGE
A Little People.....	297
A Lying Press.....	245
A Memory.....	358
A Moral Tale.....	241
A New Pleasure.....	302
A Prayer.....	236
A Prelude .....	323
A Statistical Poem.....	340
Adeline .....	300
Alice .....	258
An Evil Book.....	321
 Big Game .....	 339
 Call Him a Poet.....	 213
Can This Be Home, Sweet Home?.....	355
Clara O'Dee .....	306
Columbia .....	335
 Drifting .....	 233
Duty .....	251
 Enough! Strike Deep and Let Me Go.....	 343
 Eros Seeking .....	 203
Fancy's Bark .....	356
Fate .....	267
Florence .....	138
Fortune Sick .....	379
Four Books .....	224

	PAGE
Gladness .....	367
Gone is a Strenuous Spirit.....	315
Gone, One More Faithful Friend.....	311
Hannah Moore .....	240
Hate .....	243
Her Beauty is a Climbing Rose.....	342
Her Fortune .....	271
Her Step is Music.....	227
Honor .....	200
How soon a Nation can Forget, O Lord.....	277
Hypocrisy .....	221
I Dreamt the Stars are Characters.....	257
I Know, I Know.....	281
I Know Where the Sunbeams Go.....	361
I Like to Think This Best of Worlds.....	247
I Love My Country Not the Less.....	329
I Loved You for Your Beauty First.....	285
I Saw Her Lovely Face But Once.....	388
I Think: I Know .....	330
I Thought to Write My Name in Gold.....	249
I Would Not Hurt Her Little Hand.....	286
If .....	327
If Genius were but Catching.....	296
If Half the Riches Spent on War.....	351
If She Should Die To-Night.....	266
Ignorance .....	313
In These, Our Times.....	209
Ione .....	4
Isabel .....	172
Keats .....	176
Kiss Me, Dear, and Let's Forget.....	296
Lake Tahoe .....	323
Laughology .....	204
Lemore .....	354
Liberty Lives: Her Soldier is Dead.....	368
Life's Failures .....	281
Lines .....	294
Live On, Old Tree.....	206
Love .....	369

# Contents

v

	PAGE
Love's Pyrography .....	256
Luther at Wartburg.....	248
Make Room for Youth.....	217
Mammon .....	346
Marriage .....	348
May Such Books Perish.....	243
Motley .....	201
My Heart is with My Bees To-Day .....	269
My Life was a Round of Golden Days.....	314
My Love a Constant Beauty is.....	223
My Love is Full of Pretty Ways.....	264
My Sweet Thoughts are My Daughters.....	307
My Queen.....	370
Not Always .....	287
Nothing Comes of It.....	279
Now Morn upon the Rosy Hills.....	288
O Darken the Window.....	220
O Don thy Kerchief.....	338
O For a Sparkling Bowl of Laughter.....	246
O Ghost, I Have Thee Now.....	295
O God, if Ever We Had Cause for Fear.....	215
O Lass of the Land of the Listed Lance.....	229
O Poet, Build for Me a Splendid Home.....	202
O Poet, Open Wide the Gate of Dreams.....	318
O Set a Window.....	205
O She is a Poem.....	299
O She is Fair to Look Upon.....	307
O Sing Me a Song of My Native Land.....	331
O Take that Picture from the Wall.....	214
O That Good Ink.....	245
O Thou Who Art Divinely Gifted.....	234
O When Shall Dawn that Splendid Day?.....	237
Ode to Liberty Bell.....	238
Ode to the Airship.....	353
Of Many Fools, I Loathe the Most.....	289
Old Dan Miller.....	201
One of the Millions.....	381
Out of My Brain the Music Has Fled.....	304
Over the Hills to the Poorhouse.....	374

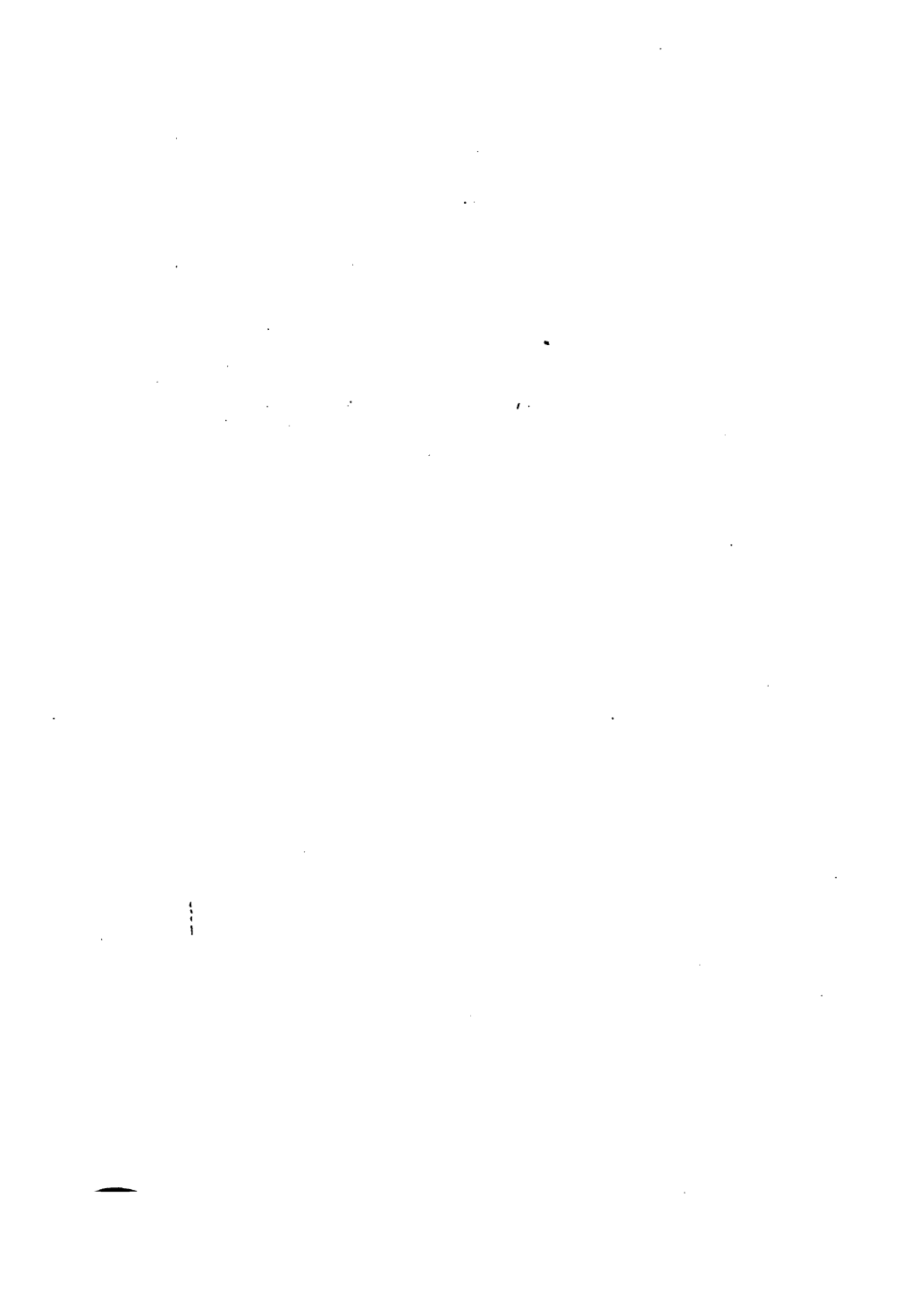
	PAGE
Palmistry .....	284
Phoebe .....	319
Pluck and Luck.....	231
Put Money in Your Purse.....	177
Rhyme .....	360
Rosabell .....	115
Rosa Lee.....	198
Scandal .....	360
Shall Lovers Dwell Apart?.....	270
She Has Her Faults Like Other Maids.....	312
She Wears a Starry Crown of Deeds.....	342
So Deep in Love Am I.....	210
Somewhere .....	390
Take Back These Honeyed Songs.....	250
Take Down Those Gifts.....	227
The Billionaire .....	251
The Book of Yosemite.....	211
The Column .....	218
The Divorcee Dinner.....	291
The Hours .....	278
The Human Tongue.....	230
The Land of Washington.....	363
The Loving Couple.....	332
The Moral Poet.....	255
The Old Folks Are Growing Old, Old.....	362
The Other Half.....	337
The Pen .....	295
The Poet .....	226
The Poet is a Deity.....	264
The Poets' Queen.....	392
The Present .....	268
The Prophet .....	272
The Rose That Bloomed in Eden.....	310
The Song That Lives for Aye.....	328
The Spirit of War.....	207
The Storm .....	283
The Two Voices.....	222
The Wheel of Child Labor.....	235
There Are More Ways of Pleasing God than One..	305
They're Training Boys to Murder.....	197



# Contents.

vii

	PAGE
Tired .....	298
'Tis Better Far.....	216
To Trade .....	309
Truth .....	359
Two Friends .....	276
Viola .....	395
War .....	324
War .....	375
What Dreams Unto the Rich Will Come.....	376
What Though the Garden of the Muses Yield?.....	317
When Beauty Builds Beneath the Stars.....	354
When I Consider.....	324
Where is My Little Girl To-Night?.....	389
Why? .....	378
Will He, Nill He.....	328
Woman .....	335
Your Beauty Left Me Marveling.....	306



## IONE, AND OTHER POEMS.

---

### THE POETS' QUEEN.

She sprung from Beauty's immemorial line,  
And was herself the fairest of her race;  
And ever to her stately dwelling place  
The minstrels came, like palmers to a shrine.

Where Hesper is the evening star in June,  
Westward she dwelt amid an island estate;  
There Neptune's steed champed at her sea-girt  
gate  
And regal palms shook to the silver moon.

Beneath her latticed casement, sweet with balm,  
The narcissus and the rose first heaved the sod,  
And Love—the poets sung—awaked a God  
Amid her garden of perpetual palm.

Her beauty was of earth as roses are—  
Mortal, but nothing that might lead astray :  
The glory of her eyes held sovereign sway,  
But blasted none, like some bright, evil star.

A splendid pride was softened in her mien—  
She bended as the stately lily bends  
When silver dew upon the field descends,  
And bows that flower low, but not to stain.

Her eyes were bright as stars set for a sign  
In heaven, and in her soft-clustering hair  
The Spirit and the Love that made her fair  
Had left the fragrance of its breath divine.

Forever open and forever bright,  
Her sculptured gates looked out upon the sea ;  
Fit entrance to her halls where Poetry  
Dwelt like a Presence all compact of light.

Queen of the Poets and Olympus' Nine,  
Oft would she walk at twilight's pensive close  
Where silver fountains like young palms uprose,  
And hark unto bright Æolus in the pine.

Or with the morn, soft-op'ning as the rose,  
And with the rose's vermeil flush and light,  
She took her harp and bid adieu to night,  
While chord by chord the stars sunk to repose.

## And Other Poems.

3

But, lo! long seasons she has been at rest,  
And no more shall inspire the minstrel brood,  
And given are her isles to solitude  
Like a dead Orion within the west.

## IONE.

## PART I.

Through the red and three-forkt levin  
Flaming o'er the troubled heaven,  
Cold and pallid, like a spirit,  
Looks the moon upon the deep.  
There a merchant bark is riding  
That the hand of Death is guiding,  
And her timbers are colliding  
With the jagged rocks that leap  
Like Destruction from the waters,  
Like a demon sent to reap  
All the vessel hath in keep.

*Hark!* It is the sailors calling,  
Calling down the winds appalling  
Where the lightning points Disaster  
Riding on the blast o'erhead!  
*Hark!* The sheathèd mast is riven,  
Goring at the cruel heaven,  
And the merchant bark is driven

Where Destruction lifts its head,  
And her splitted timbers tremble  
For that setting deep and dread  
To the stormy ocean's bed!

*Hark!* The blow hath been delivered,  
And the oaken bark is shivered;  
Every ebb gives up a spirit,  
Every flow a human core!  
O'er the rocks the lightning burneth,  
(Whence a corpse alone returneth!)  
And each ruffian billow spurneth  
Some dead body to the shore;  
Heaps its dead along the surf-line  
And retreats amain for more,  
Lashed into a maddened roar.

From the rocks a bell is tolling,  
But the hour is past controlling,—  
Death has taken up the hour-glass  
And each life he calls his own.  
No, not all!—one soul is clinging  
To that bell the winds are ringing,  
And the distant shore is bringing  
Help to him—and him alone:  
He hath met with Death and wrestled  
And 'tis Death that's overthrown  
On the bell's foundation stone.

He, among an hundred blasted,  
Lives, whose life hath still forecasted  
Sorrow for the gentle Ione  
Dreaming by the troubled deep.  
Him the Destinies of sorrow  
Bear from forth the tempest's horror  
That upon the bitter morrow  
He shall make fair Ione weep,  
Take the sunlight from her waking,  
Take the love-light from her sleep,  
And make way for Death to reap.

Him they bear unto the landing:  
Bruised and faint, but still commanding,  
He demands of those around him  
Where the lady Ione dwells:  
"I have letters I must give her,  
And a message to deliver—  
Be it o'er yon raging river  
Like a gulf between two hells,  
Be it where yon bell is ringing,  
I will hasten where she dwells  
While the love I bear impels."

"If ye seek the lady Ione  
Ye must pass the river Lion,  
Ye must face a death by waters,  
Face the Death within his home.



## And Other Poems.

7

By the lightning that is streaming  
Ye can see the castle gleaming  
Where the lady now is dreaming,  
Couched within the marble dome;  
But ye better seek the *Lorelei*  
With her golden hair and comb  
Than seek Ione o'er the foam."

But the stranger passes the Lion  
For the love of gentle Ione,  
For the love he bears the maiden  
As a father bears his child;  
Passes o'er the river Lion  
For the love of gentle Ione,  
Though the wave is not yet dry on  
His gray hair and forehead mild:  
Passes to the massive portals  
Where sweet Ione is exiled,  
With a dream of hope beguiled.

"Lo, a face is at the portals—  
Be it ghost's or be it mortal's,  
It shall never have admittance!"  
Cries the Master of the grange.  
"By the lightning that is leaning  
From the skies, we know its meaning,  
And the harvest it is gleaming,

And the love it would exchange;  
Know a fiend stands at the portals  
And its presence nothing strange  
In this night when Hell hath range.

“Back, ye foul and evil spirit,  
To the doom that thou inherit;  
Back, ye fiend, unto thy torments  
While the lightning points the way!  
Back, ye fiend, for here is sleeping  
One whom angels have in keeping,  
And upon whose head are heaping  
Blessings for which angels pray.  
Ye have followed Fear too closely  
And ye cannot now betray  
Though thy head be old and gray.”

“I am human, not a spirit,”  
Thus the Stranger; “if ye fear it,  
Bring the maiden from her chamber  
Whom you love—and I adore:  
She will greet me at the portal  
As a friend and as a mortal,  
Nor her gentle spirit startle  
Though the lightning plays me o’er.  
I adore her as a kinsman,  
Nor her father loves her more;  
Open then thy heart and door.

"I am human, not a spirit:  
 Were I such I would inherit  
 But the blasts that breathe from Tophet,  
 Not the blasts of nature too.  
 By this coldness that congeals me,  
 By this faintness that o'ersteals me,  
 By each frailty that reveals me,  
 Judge me man and judge me true;  
 One that nature touches wholly  
 And hath touched with loss anew  
 Of a noble ship and crew.

"Ye can see the lightning flashing,  
 Ye can hear the wild waves dashing,  
 But ye cannot know the sorrow  
 That it brings to other men!  
 Ye can hear the rolling thunder,  
 And the shock the deep leaps under,  
 But the heavens do not plunder  
 Thee in darkness stygian,  
 Nor the forked tongues of lightning  
 Leap into thy maddened ken  
 O'er the grave of ship and men!"

"Enter in, and speak my pardon;  
 I have been too harsh a warden."  
 Here the Master, hasting forward,  
 Takes the Stranger by the hand.

"Enter in, now I recall thee;  
By the hearth I will install thee,  
And no evil shall befall thee  
That my power can withstand.  
Enter in: hast thou a message  
From my Lady's native land,  
From Hispania's far-off strand?"

"I have letters for the maiden,  
And a message that is laden  
With the sighings of a father  
Dying in a prison hole.  
I, that fain would die to gladden  
This sweet maiden, come to sadden  
Her bright spirit—yea, to madden  
And convulse her gentle soul!  
I, that hoped to bear Joy's message,  
Come with Horror's fearful scroll,  
Which myself I must unroll!"

"Christ, have mercy!" cries the Master:  
"What unmerciful disaster  
Hangs above this gentle spirit  
Whom the angels all adore?  
Hath all prayer been unavailing?—  
Is the love of heaven failing,  
That the good are left bewailing

## And Other Poems.

11

For a light that is no more?  
If this be the free-heart's portion,  
What then is the guilty's store?—  
Christ, have mercy, I implore!"

"Judge not Heaven in the hour  
Of the wrong, but when God's power  
Hath brought light from out of darkness,  
Out of evil hath brought good.  
Judge it not at all were wiser,  
Since we cannot be adviser  
To our Lord and our Chastiser  
Though we have all sin withstood."  
Thus the Stranger softly answers  
With the lips of ripe manhood,  
And his words are understood.

"Yet inform me," thus the Master,  
"Of this sorrow and disaster—  
What was it befell the father?  
What must now befall his child?  
Christ, her noble father dying  
In the gaol where he is lying!—  
'Tis a time for work, not sighing,—  
To be cunning and not wild;  
'Tis a time to turn to Heaven,  
That its love be reconciled,  
Not to doubt and be exiled."

"In Hispania—thus 'tis stated—  
Lived a noble who was hated  
By the father of sweet Ione  
For his evil life and heart:  
He was foul past all detraction,  
Cruel as death in his exaction,  
False in faith and false in faction,  
Schooled in evil as an art:  
One who bore a name of honor  
But in honor bore no part—  
Formed without a blush or heart.

"Long he lived, but one dark morning,  
Seemingly without forewarning,  
He was murdered in a meadow  
Eastward bounded by the sea.  
There was gladness in each village,  
For he nevermore would pillage  
Labor of its honest tillage,  
Of the fruits of husbandry:  
And 'tis said that morn the oxen  
Knelt upon the stormy lea  
Dumbly thankful they were free.

"On that fearful Sabbath dawning—  
While the tyrant's grave was yawning—  
Ione walked across the meadow  
All alone in confidence.

Sudden at her feet upstarted  
Him she loved, and wildly darted  
From her presence with distorted  
Pale and bloody countenance!—  
This she told unto her father  
In a secret conference,  
Sick at heart with love's suspense.

“Deeply was the father troubled,  
But his fearfulness was doubled  
When 'twas bruited that a murder  
Was enacted with the dawn;  
But his silence was unbroken,  
And he gave his friends no token  
Of the things his child had spoken  
Or the face she looked upon.  
Much he loved the youth suspected—  
Trusted him,—to him was drawn  
As a father to a son.

“Then the father rose in sorrow  
And upon the bitter morrow  
Gave his child into thy keeping  
Till the ax of justice fell:  
But the youth was unsuspected,  
And the guilty undetected,  
And the very crime neglected,

Till it reached the Cardinal;  
Then the sleeping law awakened—  
And all Rome stands sentinel  
O'er an innocent man's cell!

“Lo, behold! look where 'tis written  
How the hand of Rome hath smitten  
Ione's father for the murder  
That sweet Ione's lover did!  
Hasten then and waken Ione—  
She must pass the river Lion  
Though the tears be yet not dry on  
Her warm cheek and drowsy lid:  
She must hasten to her father  
Witnessing what hath been hid,  
As her father here hath bid.

“Better that her lover perish  
Than the father she should cherish;  
Better perish a false lover  
Than an aged, guiltless sire.  
Yet, in spite of Ione's admission,  
And the father's deep suspicion,  
And the youth's unkind position,  
Were I Rome I would enquire  
Deeper than these circumstances,  
Though enough they seem and dire  
To commit the youth to fire.



“For I think the youth is gentle  
 And this death was accidental,  
 Though no man’s above suspicion  
 Till the Tempter hath been bound !”  
 Now—the Stranger ceasing—slowly  
 Kneels the Master meek and lowly—  
 Like a pious man and holy  
 Kneels upon the flinty ground,  
 And to God commends his spirit  
 And of heaven’s love profound  
 Asks that patience may abound.

Now, uprising, leads the Stranger,  
 Who hath faced a sea of danger,  
 To a high and spacious chamber  
 Ever ready for a guest.  
 “Rest ye here until the breaking  
 Of the dawn, and Ione’s waking,  
 Then, in this deep undertaking,  
 We will act as ye think best—  
 Though there’s one way, one way only,  
 Which is God’s way manifest,  
 And that way ye did suggest.”

Now a sleep falls on the Stranger,  
 Sleep too deep for dreams of danger,  
 And the Master seeks the chamber  
 Where sweet Ione lies at rest.

At the threshold dim delays he,  
And no call or speech essays he,  
But in love and silence prays he  
That the heavens guard his guest,  
Guard the pure and gracious lady  
In the name of Christ, the Best,  
And all spirits pure and blest.

Deep she sleepeth though the lightning  
O'er the moated grange is bright'ning,  
Deep she sleepeth though the thunder  
Rolls above her bosom bare.  
From her dream she doth not borrow  
Sadness for the dawning morrow—  
One she is that hath known sorrow  
But hath never known despair;  
One that hopeth ere the evil,  
Hopeth after it doth snare;  
Born to suffer, schooled to bear.

In the footsteps of bright Pleasure  
Sorrow follows with full measure—  
Drinking deep the wine of gladness  
We must drink the dregs at last;  
So unto this maiden dreaming,  
With the lightning o'er her gleaming,  
And her virgin fancy teeming

With the memories of the past,  
Sorrow comes like some foul spirit  
Borne before the midnight blast,  
Treading Pleasure's steps full fast.

Sorrow comes to wake the Sleeper  
And be made her silent keeper,  
Like a guard placed o'er the guilty,  
Like a watch placed o'er the doomed.  
From her prison it shall be given  
Her to still espy in heaven  
Gladness from her presence driven,  
But her spirit shall be entombed,  
And the past can be remembered  
But, ah nevermore resumed!—  
Like a vestment long consumed.

One she is that hath known sorrow—  
But from certain griefs we borrow  
Kindly hope that leads and cheers us  
Till our griefs no more annoy:  
So with Ione—to her gladness  
She has borrowed hope's sweet madness  
And the present has lost its sadness  
In the future's promised joy.  
But, alas! the hour is coming  
That forever will destroy  
Hope, the dearest of employ.

Tenderly, with maiden yearning,—  
Every thought of evil spurning—  
Still she loves the noble Bertrand  
Who, indeed, is innocent;  
And through all her separation  
Still her heart with sweet elation  
Beats her lover's vindication,  
Deep and true and eloquent:  
Still she trusteth in his honor  
With a faith all confident,  
And her faith is not misspent.

Now she dreams of when they parted,  
She all faith, he broken-hearted;  
She, the weaker, raised by patience,  
He, the stronger, bowed by woe:  
And her gentle heart is beating  
As it did at that last meeting,  
When her lover brought his greeting  
And she told him she must go—  
Go across the frowning mountains,  
For what cause she must not know  
Since her father willed it so.

"By that God that bends above thee,"  
Low he answered, "I do love thee,  
And my love shall teach me patience,  
And my patience make thee mine.

Since it must be, I'll not grieve thee  
 With my sorrow, but will leave thee  
 Till that day when I receive thee  
 From thy father, to inshrine  
 Thee within my distant castle,  
 Where the climbing ivy vine  
 Roots itself in limpid Rhine."

Then he kist her hands and vestment,  
 And one moment in caressment  
 Touched her hair and added gently,  
 "Heart of heart, till then farewell!"  
 So these hapless lovers parted,  
 Trembling, if not broken hearted,  
 All their plans and gladness thwarted  
 By that vision that befell  
 Ione walking through the meadows  
 Rapt in love's all-dreamy spell  
 That had seen, but seen not well.

Now she dreams of that sweet meeting  
 In the future—and its greeting—  
 When her lover, vindicated,  
 Shall again look on her face,  
 Kiss her hands and flowing vestment,  
 Touch her hair in sweet caressment,  
 And one moment in redressment

Hold her in his pure embrace,  
Saying, "Love, the time was dreary,  
Yet Time's footsteps I'd retrace  
To live o'er this moment's grace."

And—all love and faith—she calleth  
From her sleep—"Whate'er befalleth,  
I will never leave thee, Bertrand,  
Surely, never leave thee more!  
I believed thee, Bertrand, ever;  
I will doubt thy honor never;  
Nor my father now can sever  
Thee from me, though him I adore!  
I will follow where thou leadest,  
Though the lightning hurtles o'er  
And the deep beneath doth roar!"

At the threshold kneels the Master,  
Like a form in alabaster,  
Like a cold and marble figure  
In the attitude of prayer;  
But a living heart is beating  
In his bosom, still repeating,  
"Christ have mercy!" and entreating  
Him to hearken and to spare—  
Spare the gentle lady Ione,  
In His mercy and His care,  
Of a woe too great to bear.

But the silence being broken  
 By these words in deep sleep spoken,  
 To his feet the Master rises,  
 Troubled, like a father moved.  
 "She is with him in her dreaming,  
 With her Love! her mind is scheming  
 Of a better day, and teeming  
 With his innocence approved!  
 All her being bends toward him,  
 All her thoughts are interwoven  
 With this Bertrand whom she loved!

"This is wormwood to the bitter!  
 Gall to wormwood!—'twill unfit her  
 For all hope and consolation,  
 For all trust in heaven's grace!  
 With his love she is infected  
 Deeper than my mind suspected,  
 Deeper than her heart reflected,  
 Mirrored in her gentle face:—  
 He is dearer than her father,  
 Dearer than her whole dear race,  
 Since she loves him in disgrace!

"Christ, prepare her for the morning  
 By prophetic dreams of warning,  
 In a dream prepare her spirit  
 For the bitter waking time!"—

But all night she dreams of gladness,  
Of sweet music charming sadness,  
And of laughter without madness,  
And of wedding bells that chime ;  
And she dreams not she is dreaming,  
As she smells the dewy thyme  
In her own warm native clime.

Now the Stranger hath uprisen,  
And the castle seems a prison  
To his eager restless spirit,  
Still impatient to be gone.  
"Haste," he whispers to the Master,  
"Break to her this sad disaster,  
Though thy story must o'ercast her  
And make midnight of the dawn :  
We have little time to linger,  
But by noon must be withdrawn,  
Though we've much to think upon."

"I will join you," thus the other,  
"On this journey, as thy brother  
In the cause of gentle Ione,  
As thy friend in every need.  
Have ye patience, for 'tis better  
That I school her ere the letter  
Is surrendered that must fetter



Her to sorrow cruel indeed—  
I will school her gentle spirit,  
Calm her heart that fain must bleed,  
Then leave her alone to read.

“All alone, for it is better  
That alone she read this letter  
Which was written by her father  
In an hour of deep distress:  
And I'll also be attorney  
To prepare her for this journey,  
For this unexpected journey  
To her father, comfortless.  
Stay ye here, and pray the heavens  
Smile upon my cause and bless  
What we ask with all success.”

Ione, at her casement standing,  
Hears a footstep on the landing,  
Hears the Master whom she honors  
Hasting to her chamber door.  
At the threshold now she meets him,  
And with subdued welcome greets him—  
Humble welcome—and entreats him  
Enter in—her greeting o'er.  
To her window now she leads him,  
Looking out upon the shore  
She shall look on but twice more.

"Look," she saith, "a hope hath perished,  
One, perhaps, that still is cherished."  
Here she points unto a vessel  
Wrecked upon the stormy reef.  
"Yea, dear lady," thus the Master,  
"Now ye look on stern disaster;  
But unkindler, deeper, vaster,  
Than the sea is human grief!  
Yet the tempest troubled ocean  
Is but as a whirling leaf  
Unto Him who gives relief!

"Let it teach thy gentle spirit  
That thyself must pain inherit,  
Since these lives were not exempted  
That the storm hath overthrown:  
And, if thou hast ere known sorrow,  
From this wreck the lesson borrow—  
Schooling thee through pain and horror—  
That thyself art not alone  
In thy grief, but others suffer,  
At their hearts a weight of stone,  
Heavier with every groan."

"I perceive it," saith the maiden,  
"And my heart is heavy laden;  
Yea, that sorrow is most common,  
This indeed I understood."

"So the heavens have ordained it,"  
 Thus the Master, "Yet have strained it  
 Through God's mercy, and have rained it  
 On our spirits for our good,  
 For 'tis sorrow more than gladness  
 Teaches men a brotherhood  
 Closer than the ties of blood."

Now the Master, turning slowly  
 From the casement, utters lowly,  
 "Ione, since thou hast known sorrow,  
 Thou may knowest how to bear;—  
 To be patient, not contending  
 With thy soul, nor apprehending  
 That the evil is past mending,  
 Or is reason for despair;  
 To abide in faith and meekness,  
 As becoming in an heir  
 To yon Heaven's love and care.

"Knowing those that lose not Heaven  
 Lose but that which hath been given  
 For a few brief fleeting seasons,  
 And that Death eventually takes."  
 Here the Master meekly ceases,  
 But no hope his bosom eases,  
 And his fearfulness increases,

For a pallid dread awakes  
In the face of gentle Ione,  
'And her startled bosom quakes  
'As the blood her brow forsakes.

Pale she looks upon her teacher,  
Whose gray lifted eyes beseech her  
To have patience, hope and courage  
'Gainst the sorrow that has come:  
Pale she looks upon the ocean,  
On the wreck in restless motion,  
And a sad and stern premonition  
Leaves her fearful spirit dumb:  
Pale as cold forsaken marble  
Has fair Ione now become  
'Gainst a time of martyrdom.

"Courage, Ione; half our sorrow  
From our fearful hearts we borrow;  
Courage, Ione, for the noble  
Need fear nothing but their fear!  
'Tis not death that now assails thee  
In this hour when gladness fails thee,  
And a bitter duty hails thee,  
In which thou must persevere;  
But that error is triumphant  
Over him thou dost revere  
With a daughter's heart sincere."

Now the Master, meek and lowly,  
Tells the Stranger's story wholly,  
And to Ione, pale and trembling,  
Gives the letter he hath by;  
And from fearful apprehension,  
From a sad and stern presension,  
Ione passes—cold with tension—  
To the truth without a cry;  
Learns her father's cruel position,  
Which, to mend, her Love must die,  
And in cold obstruction lie.

"I am ready; thus bespeak me  
To this friend that fain would seek me,"  
Answers Ione, and the Master  
With these words his leave doth take.  
Now pale Ione reads the letter,  
Reads the loving, pleading letter  
From her father, which must fetter  
Bands that angels cannot break,—  
Fetter bands about her spirit,  
For her aged father's sake,  
That love's angels cannot break.

Now upon her knees she bendeth,  
Asking that her breathings endeth,  
Craving that which every spirit  
Hath once craved of heaven—death!

That one prayer that ceases never,  
But forever and forever,  
Though a thousand creeds dissever,  
Rises upward without death;  
Prayer of all and prayer for all time  
While this mortal frame holds breath,  
The eternal prayer for—death!

Now she rises from her kneeling,  
Shame's hot blush upon her stealing,  
Saying, "Father, O forgive me,  
I must live to rescue thee!  
Unto me alone is given,  
By that mercy lodged in heaven,  
Power to make these great odds even  
And to work thy liberty;  
I alone can charm back honor  
On thy gray hairs, and to me  
Hath been given life's one key!

"But, O Bertrand, O my lover,  
It is I that must discover  
That wild vision of the meadow—  
Point thee out to death and shame!  
Thou, that used to love and prize me,—  
And thy love did still suffice me,—  
Now must evermore despise me

And adjudge me not the same;  
Thou must think me false, inconstant,  
When I publicly exclaim  
'Gainst thy ever-gracious name!

" 'Twas not thee I saw that morning  
But a vision of forewarning;  
With thine own blood thou wast dabbled,  
Blood that I myself must spill!  
Not thee, Bertrand, but a vision,  
And I merit all derision  
That, in trembling indecision,  
And in weakness of the will,  
I made known unto another  
That I saw thee near that hill  
Where assassins had wrought ill!

"Yet, O Love, in my unfitness,  
I must be my father's witness,  
Swear I saw thee, Love, that morning  
Where the murdered man was found!—  
So it seemed—yet 'twas but seeming,  
But the folly of my dreaming—  
Of a dream past all redeeming,—  
Or a vision to confound!  
I must swear to an appearance  
And leave Heaven to expound  
That 'twas such to all around!

"Would to God I then had perished,  
Or thy love I ne'er had cherished!  
Would thy hand had gathered flowers  
For my grave, not for my breast!  
Would that lilies sprang above me  
That thou, Bertrand, still would love me,  
With that early love still love me,  
While I lie at perfect rest!  
O, that I had died in summer  
And thy gentle step had prest  
To my grave among the blest!"

With these mournful words she ceases,  
But no tear her sorrow eases;  
'Gainst the wall she leans her forehead,  
Silent as a thing that's dead.  
All her life before her rises,  
All its joy and sweet surprises,  
All its grief and sacrifices,—  
All, before her soul is spread:  
All its shadow, all its beauty,  
Pain that lingered, joys that fled,  
Doubts that grieved, hope that ~~misled~~.

Meantime hath the Master carried  
To that Stranger who hath tarried  
In his chamber, Ione's message  
And delivered it twice o'er.



"If ye've gold, prepare to spend it,"  
Thus the Stranger, "or to lend it;  
Or, if ye cannot extend it,  
Friends must stead thee from their store;  
For the sea hath stol'n my fortune  
On the reef beyond the shore,  
And the sea doth not restore."

"'Tis my time for exercising  
Friendship's bounty, and devising  
Means of travel," thus the Master,  
"And my fortune is not mean.  
This much will I lend to heaven,  
For to me much hath been given;  
More than I can e'er make even  
Many times I have foreseen.  
Be not fearful for this journey—  
We shall sail 'Hispania's Queen'  
Ere the noonday sun is seen."

So 'tis wished, so prosecuted,  
So the journey instituted;  
Home sails Ione to her father,  
Leaving joy and youth behind!  
Homeward journeys with the Master  
And the Stranger; fast and faster  
Sailing on toward disaster,

In the sails a mighty wind!  
Home by Lisbon and Gibraltar,  
Ione sails with fearful mind,  
Led by Fortune—false and blind!

---

## PART II.

In yon prison cell is lying,  
Of dishonor slowly dying,  
One whose name erewhile was noble  
And thrice honored by the State.  
Stone, beneath, above, around him,  
Rears its columns to confound him  
Where an evil time hath bound him,  
Looking on with brow of hate.—  
All his honors have passed from him,  
All his friends have proved ingrate  
Save the few that strive and wait.

He is stript of Fortune's lending,  
Naked with the blast contending;  
On his white hairs shame hath fallen,  
Shame his neighbors' eyes have seen.  
Age, that should have been a blessing,  
Filled with honor's dear caressing,  
Hath been cursed beyond redressing,

Made ignoble, harsh, and mean :  
And he breathes the air of dungeons  
Who should breathe the pure serene  
Of the meadows lush and green.

This is Ione's father, dying  
In the cell where he is lying,  
Calling on his God to witness  
That his soul is innocent :  
And his mighty heart is broken,  
And his painful words are spoken  
In such whispers as betoken  
That his life is almost spent.—  
Him the law is sacrificing  
As a guilty instrument  
In what seemed a foul event.

Veiled corruption hath pursued him  
For a season and subdued him  
To the law's blind inquisition,  
To dishonor, grief, and shame.  
By a friend he still mistrusted—  
One that for his life hath lusted !—  
Charge of murder hath been thrust  
Secretly upon his name,  
And the law hath sate in judgment  
And on him affixed the blame  
Who is guiltless of the same.

Yet one hope there is remaining,  
One dear hope his life sustaining,  
And that hope is that his daughter  
Will renew his liberty.  
She was witness to a vision,  
To a true, if damned vision,  
Which must change the law's decision,  
Change the law's corrupt decree:—  
She will publish that young Bertrand  
Slew the Noble by the sea,  
And her father shall go free.

Now the old man falters lowly  
To the stones, "The Lord is holy;  
He will set me free in two worlds—  
In this one and in His own:  
He will send my daughter to me  
That those foemen who pursue me  
And seek falsely to undo me  
Shall be wholly overthrown:  
In her hands He will lodge comfort  
That shall presently atone  
For this prison house of stone.

"Is there storm upon the water  
That ye hear not of my daughter?"  
Now he whispers to his gaoler  
Who hath brought him bitter food.

"Thou hast more need of devotion  
Than of question, for the ocean  
From its center is in motion!"  
Thus the gaoler in wild mood:—  
"Trouble heaven with thy questions  
And not feeling flesh and blood:  
Die, and ask it of hell's brood!"

"O, my God," the old man falters,  
"Prison walls all nature alters,  
Till the stones rise up against me  
That are laden with my tears!  
And my daughter will forsake me—  
Hasten but to overtake me  
Ere I pass away and make me  
Cause for mockery and jeers!  
All hath altered; e'en the heavens  
Send a priest that doubts and sneers  
And heaps curses on my ears!"

"Hush, ye fool!" the gaoler mutters,  
"'Tis thy madness now that utters  
'Gainst the holy church such treason  
As may some time cost thee dear.  
See! the holy father's hasting  
Unto thee the Lord is chast'ing,  
And in treason thou art wasting

Breath thou needst to set thee clear.  
Fear the Lord and shut thy mouth then!—  
Would that mouth were a third ear  
That it could not speak, but hear!"

Now a cowed form enters slowly  
Like a pious priest and holy,  
But 'fore such a damned spirit  
Cain had blushed and cried out "shame!"  
'Tis no priest, but the betrayer  
Of the pris'ner, and inveigher  
'Gainst his honor; 'tis the slayer  
Of the Noble: and his aim  
Is to feed an ancient hatred  
'Gainst the prisoner's fair name  
Overtopping his in fame.

Once he sought a high position  
Which might tempt a duke's ambition,  
But the prisoner outplanned him  
By his native strength of mind:  
Crost in hope he sought to smother  
All his hatred for the other,  
Who had loved him as a brother,—  
Sought to make the victor blind  
Till he found him in his power,  
Then he purposed to be kind,  
Kind as racks that rend and bind!

As he enters like a presence  
Of some higher, purer essence,  
From the dungeon hastes the gaoler  
And his footsteps die away.  
"Prisoner," he saith slowly,  
"Thou art stained, the Church is holy,  
She is proud and thou art lowly,—  
Wilt thou longer then delay?  
Wilt thou keep confession waiting  
Till the Church shall cease to pray  
For thy soul in its dismay?

"Rome awaits but thy repentance  
And confession, then her sentence  
Shall be lifted from thy spirit  
And thy soul need fear no ills.  
But, O fool! beware Rome's turning,  
Fear the hour of her spurning,—  
She is patient with all yearning,  
Patient as her seven hills,  
But her patience hath an ending  
As the patience of the hills,  
And this ending is what kills.

"Kills the soul that would find heaven,  
As the crooked bolts of levin  
Kill the body and consume it:—  
Such hath Rome the power to do!

Better thou wert not created  
Than thy soul for aye be hated,  
Cursed and excommunicated  
By the mother Church and true!  
Rome stands waiting; in her bosom  
There is lightning and is dew!—  
Which, O prisoner, choose you?”

“Cease thy counsel and chastising,”  
Thus the prisoner, uprising;—  
“I am greater than thy orders,  
A free soul is more than Rome!  
By that God that watches o’er me  
I am guiltless! then restore me  
To that peace from whence they tore me,  
To the quietness of my home:  
Every stone knows I am guiltless  
That upholds this prison dome!—  
Then restore me to my home.

“Yet, O holy father, listen—  
And that Rome herself did christen  
Me in youth is not more certain  
Than these things whereof I’ll speak:  
Certain as my own baptism,  
Certain as thy catholicism,  
Certain as the holy chrism,



## And Other Poems.

39

Are these things whereof I'll speak.  
But draw nearer, holy father,  
For my voice is strangely weak;  
Draw ye nearer, cheek to cheek."

Nearer draws the false Corambis,  
Nearer draws the cowed Corambis,  
To the other saying sternly,  
"Truth is coming; let it come!  
Blessed, if, ere my departure,  
I can free thee from this torture,  
From this almost hopeless torture  
Which has made thy spirit dumb;  
Blessed, if my lips can ease thee  
Ere thy body shall succumb  
To its fearful martyrdom."

"There is storm upon the water  
And ye may not see my daughter,"  
Thus the prisoner, "for Ione  
May be lost upon the sea:  
Should this be, then I must borrow  
From her death eternal sorrow,  
For I fear upon the morrow  
That my life shall cease to be,  
And should Ione die before me  
Who will speak a word for me?  
Who will set my good name free?"

"Who?—unless before I perish  
I should publish what I cherish  
As a secret of my daughter's,  
Which her love forbid me tell.  
Who?—unless thyself will hear me,  
And, in living after, clear me  
That the world shall still revere me  
And not deem my soul in hell;  
That my good name shall live after  
And my spirit's passing bell  
Be not honor's fearful knell."

"Speak," Corambis answers lowly,  
"I will serve thee, serve thee wholly;  
Pour into my ear thy secret,  
From my lips shall comfort fall.  
What is this thou hast kept hidden,  
And thy daughter hath forbidden—  
By her voiceless love forbidden—  
Ye to tell in part or all?  
Dost thou know who slew the Noble  
By that meadow's flinty wall,  
While the devil stood in call?"

"Yea! and I have kept it hidden  
As my daughter's love hath bidden,  
Thinking that the law would free me  
And the guilty not be found;

But the hope hath passed probation  
And hath failed: so Rome's le-ation  
Shall undo my condemnation  
And the guilty shall be bound.  
I will suffer shame no longer,  
Nor through idle hope compound  
With an evil most profound.

"Draw ye nearer: I'll discover  
In what manner Ione's lover  
On the morning of the murder  
By my child herself was seen."  
This he does, moreover saying,  
"Bertrand's guilty of the slaying,  
Guilty of that Lord's betraying,  
And, O priest, my hands are clean;  
He is guilty; let him answer;  
I no longer choose to screen  
Him from law, or come between."

"Ha!" Corambis cries, uprising,  
"Thou deservest canonizing  
For thy friendship and thy patience,  
And I love thee for the same.  
Come, rejoice! for if thou perish  
Both thy name and bones I'll cherish,  
So thou needst not leave this garish

Day of life with fear of shame;  
Thou shalt leave a voice behind thee  
To cry honor on thy name  
And give thee enduring fame."

But behind his cowl he mutters,  
"This is truth the old man utters,  
And I'll publish it for profit  
Should he die with it unsaid,  
For, by heaven! but this morning  
I received a hint of warning  
From Montero—curse his scorning!—  
Laying this murder on my head,  
And, unless his eyes be hoodwinked  
And his cunning thoughts misled,  
I'll be numbered with the dead."

Now he adds, aloud and cheerful,  
"Prisoner, be thou not fearful,  
I release thee and absolve thee  
From all past and future crime;  
And I'll do as ye have bidden—  
Publish what thou still hast hidden,—  
Which concealment should be chidden,—  
Give thee whole unto the time:  
I will live to shield thy honor,  
Lift thy name from scandal's slime,  
And make it again sublime."

With these mocking words he hurries  
From the cell. The pris'ner buries  
His white hairs within his mantle  
Moaning that his days are o'er;  
And, upon the stones reclining,  
Sees in thought the bright sun shining  
On his home, and sweet buds twining  
'Round the lattice by the door;  
Stands again upon the threshold,  
In his ears the distant roar  
Of the surf upon the shore.

Up the sunny path advances  
Ione with her tender glances,  
Singing of the vales of Flora  
Sweet in old Provençal lay:  
After her, from field and bower  
Washed at morn in golden shower,  
Every April wakened flower  
Bends the beauty of its spray,  
And its fragrance wafts toward her  
As if she were gentle May  
Moving on her gracious way.

From this reverie awaking,  
All his heart with sorrow aching,  
Now the father in the darkness  
Stretches out his yearning arms:

"O, my God, thou'll not bereave me  
Of my child, nor she deceive me  
And in this cold dungeon leave me  
Where no sunlight shines or warms!  
She was ever true and tender  
And once more within these arms  
I shall fold her, safe from storms!

"No, ah no; she's gone forever,  
Gone forever and forever,  
Lost upon the troubled waters  
As these long delays attest!  
And my arms shall ne'er enfold her,  
Never, nevermore enfold her,  
Nor my eyes again behold her;  
She is gone where none molest!—  
I have outlived truth and honor,  
And my child I loved the best  
Is before me gone to rest!"

"No, my father, thou'rt mistaken—  
I'm not dead nor thou forsaken;  
I am living, I, thy daughter,  
Living, and have brought thee peace!  
So, dear father, be not daunted,  
By no spirit art thou haunted,  
Nor this dungeon is enchanted,

I am real and bring release:  
Lo, I touch thy hand, my father!—  
Let thy doubts and tremblings cease,  
I, thy daughter, come with peace.”

As the silence now is broken  
By these tender words outspoken,  
To his feet the father rises  
With a startled, broken cry.  
In his arms he clasps his daughter,  
Clasps his faithful, gentle daughter,  
Dearer than he ever thought her,  
Bright as love may glorify;  
Clasps her to his straining bosom,  
Saying, “Lord, now let me die  
While my daughter is still by!”

“Dear, my father, on the morrow  
Thou shalt bid farewell to sorrow,  
Yet not bid farewell, O father,  
Or to life or liberty.  
Thou art talked of now in heaven  
By good angels that are given  
Power such as oft hath riven  
Gates of brass and set men free:  
Seraphs are this night impatient  
For the gracious morn to be  
When from hence they shall lead thee.”

"O, my child, thou little knowest  
How I'm numbered with the lowest,  
How my works are all forgotten,  
And my patience made my shame:  
Little knowest how detraction  
Hath set in with harsh exaction,  
How the forked tongue of faction  
Hath envenomed my good name;  
Little knowest how I'm fallen,  
Fallen without guilt or blame,  
Fallen—and who shall reclaim!"

"Yet, my father, I can reason  
Of the cure, if not the treason—  
Of the remedy I've knowledge  
Though not knowledge of the wrong.  
Yet I partly am acquainted  
With thy fall: my heart hath fainted  
Many times since it hath painted  
Thee so deeply grieved and long.  
O, believe me, I have sounded  
All the fearful depth of wrong  
Since I came these stones among."

"O, sweet Ione, kneel ye by me  
And with comfort fortify me:  
I will thank the stones beneath me  
Whilst thou talk of being free.



Shall I see the sun in heaven  
Once again ere I am given  
Unto death? Shall shame be driven  
From my sight, rebuked by thee?  
Shall they clothe me with that honor,  
With that former dignity  
Which fell off with liberty?"

"Dear, my father, do not tremble—  
Thinkest thou I would dissemble?  
Thou shalt see and seeing answer  
'It is good—good as can be'  
I have come upon this journey  
As thy witness and attorney,  
(Heaven be my own attorney!)  
And I bring thee liberty:—  
Surely, father, they'll believe me,  
Though, indeed, I'm kin to thee,  
And, believing, set thee free."

Thus they whisper, one the other,  
Never dreaming that another,  
That Corambis at the threshold  
Listens to their every word;  
Never dreaming that their meeting,  
That their happy, sacred greeting,  
That their very pulses' beating,

By a foe is overheard:  
Thinking that the heavens only  
Know how deeply they are stirred,  
Not a foe by hatred spurred.

Now, beside the pallet kneeling,  
Ione, with her soft hand stealing  
Through her father's, whispers lowly  
Words of love and comfort sweet.  
Of her journey o'er the ocean,  
Of her spirit's deep emotion,  
Of her hopes and her devotion,  
Whispers lowly at his feet;  
But, as yet, speaks not of Bertrand,  
In whose cause she shall entreat  
With a woman's fervid heat.

To her words her father listens,  
And each sunken eye now glistens  
With the kindling light of gladness,  
Hope, and waking ecstasy.  
O'er her face he still is bending,  
His cold breath and her warm blending,  
Trusting still, still apprehending,  
That her love shall set him free;  
Hanging on her words intently  
As if they were that decree  
Giving him his liberty.

---

Thus conversing, Ione slowly  
Leads to that which claims her wholly—  
To the vision of the meadow  
And her lover's part therein :  
Saying, "Father, for that vision  
Which must change the law's decision,  
Why, indeed, 'twas but a vision,  
To remembered dreams akin ;  
But a dream except in outcome,  
Such as idle fancies spin  
Or in fear have origin.

"Once before at early morning,  
Suddenly, and without warning,  
I perceived the noble Bertrand  
Struggling in the very ground ;  
But when I had wildly hurried  
To the spot where he seemed buried,  
Upward to his shoulders buried,  
'Twas an idle dream I found,  
For it faded as a vision,  
And I fell into a swoond  
With accustomed sights around."

To his feet her father staggers  
As if she had spoken daggers ;  
To his feet he feebly rises  
From his face a brightness fled,

Like when some rude spirit dashes  
Waters on bright fire that flashes  
And one moment all is ashes,  
Cold and still and dull and dead.  
For a while he feebly swayeth,  
Then, with one hand to his head,  
Sinks upon his narrow bed.

Ione, to her feet uprising,  
Marks this change past all disguising,  
Comprehends the fearful reason  
And continues, wrung with pain:  
"Father, dost thou fear this vision  
Will make light the other vision,  
That the law in its decision  
Will receive me with disdain—  
Will adjudge that I am troubled  
By some sickness of the brain  
And my testimony vain?"

"Thou hast said: I'm ruined forever,"  
Thus the prisoner, "and never  
Shall I look upon the morrow  
Or go forth to liberty!  
There is naught but death remaining  
Since my good name's past regaining,  
And my freedom past attaining;

Naught but death as ye may see!  
Thou'll be judged an idle dreamer  
In the currents of decree,  
And thou canst not set me free!"

"Yea, my father; and I tremble,  
For my soul dare not dissemble—  
Hiding from the law this vision  
That the other be not vain.  
It were murder to conceal it,  
For—thou knowest—not to reveal it,  
But within my heart to seal it,  
Would give credit to my brain,  
And that vision of the meadow  
Then would seem a flawless chain,  
Not an idle dream profane."

Now the father knows temptation:  
(Let his wrong be palliation!)  
Ione must conceal that vision  
Of her lover in the ground.  
"I have suffered for this other,"—  
Thinks the prisoner;—"a brother  
Not more freely—nay, a mother  
Not more freely had been bound:  
Let him, then, in like repay me,  
In like suffering compound  
For this deep and grievous wound.

"Ione," thus begins the father,  
"There's a third way—" "Yea, I rather  
Choose the third way," answers Ione,  
"And perchance 'twill set thee free.  
There's a third way and a better,  
Not set down within thy letter,  
And, for which, I am the debtor  
To mine own anxiety;  
And that third way is, my father,  
That I take the guilt on me  
Of that murder by the sea.

"Swear that I myself committed  
This strange murder and outwitted  
One that sought to wrong my honor  
As I crost that meadow wide:  
Swear that on that fatal morning,  
Dastardly, and without warning,  
This dead Lord—all honor scorning—  
Sought to shame me and my pride,  
And I plucked his weapon from him  
Thrusting it into his side—  
So he sinned and so he died!"

At this plan so unexpected,  
Deeply is the heart affected  
Of that father whose intention  
Was to wrong a guiltless man.

Shame comes o'er him and amazement,  
Shame at his own heart's debasement,  
And amazement, deep amazement,  
At his daughter's daring plan.  
With dim eyes he looks toward her,  
But he scarcely now can scan  
Her fair features, cold and wan.

"Yea," continues Ione lowly,  
"This is best and almost holy,  
For that Lord has left no kindred  
And we cannot harm his name.  
Herein thou wilt be acquitted,  
Nor shall Bertrand be committed,  
While, for me,—I but outwitted  
One that sought to work my shame,  
And what law will hold me guilty,  
Or what tribunal will blame  
That I struck what would defame?"

Down upon his pallet sinking,  
Now the father takes to thinking,  
With a mind subdued by sickness,  
Of his daughter's daring plan.  
It were possible in reason,  
And, though false, it were not treason;  
It might free him for a season,

To his life might add a span;  
And the heavens would o'erlook it  
Since 'twould lift a thrice-false ban  
And set free a guiltless man.

Meanwhile lingers that foul traitor  
Named Corambis: violater  
Of a privacy that's sacred  
And betrayer of his friends!  
In the darkness he is slinking  
And his evil mind is thinking  
Of that daughter's plan, and linking  
Thought to thought as serves his ends;  
And he swears that Ione's purpose  
Shall be crost, for it offends  
And endangers his own ends.

"Who," he schemes, "will think this maiden  
Slew that mighty Lord of Vedin?  
I, with all my strength and cunning,  
Barely 'scaped Death's fellowship.  
Should she then this plan discover  
And be doubted, all is over,  
For that vision of her lover  
Will lose credit with one slip;  
And, naught being sure, Montero  
May in time my secret strip  
Naked as confession's lip."



"Nay, my child, we must not borrow  
Earthly joy to Heaven's sorrow;  
Speak the truth as thou hast found it,  
Leave the shaping to the Lord:—  
For although a plan bring gladness  
It may yet be near to madness,  
For hath God not willed that sadness  
Shall be ours, though 'tis hard?  
And in serving joy—though pleasant—  
We may therein cross the Lord,  
Should we aught of truth discard."

"O, my father, thou art nearer  
Than the heavens, and art dearer,  
And I know of heaven, nothing,  
But much of this love within!  
Do not fail me through thy reasons—  
Truth hath manifold, love, all seasons;  
And a gentle spirit's treasons  
Oft are higher laws 'gainst sin:  
By this heart that feels there's heaven,  
I do feel this deed's akin  
To that heaven, and not sin!"

Thus these two resume communion,  
But their minds are at disunion:—  
Ione pleads the cause of feeling  
And her father that of truth.

For a while they are divided,  
And the question undecided  
Which shall be the one that's guided  
By the other—age or youth;  
Yet not long, for gentle Ione  
Wins her father o'er to ruth,  
O'er to mercy if not truth.

Wins him o'er and wins his blessing  
By her mild words and caressing,  
Wins him to support her purpose  
Half in reason, half without.  
Smooths his forehead now and leaves him  
As a dreamless sleep receives him,  
Sleep wherein no sorrow grieves him,  
Free as infancy from doubt:  
Leaves him and retires slowly  
Shadowed by a form devout  
That doth darkly leer and flout!

---

### PART III.

By yon sea a youth is riding  
And, with rein and knee, is guiding  
'Gainst the tide his mettled stallion,  
Fearful of the spumous wave.

In the rider's face is seated  
Strength and courage undefeated  
And a heart that ne'er retreated  
From his eyes, warm, deep, and grave:  
Gold-brown hair around his temple  
Frames a forehead pure and brave,  
Such as is not passion's slave.

This is Bertrand, Ione's lover,  
O'er whom evil fate shall hover,  
Though the airs be tempered for him  
By the purple fires of love.  
Of his lady love's returning  
He hath heard, and now is yearning—  
All his heart within him burning—  
But to touch that lady's glove;  
But to touch the flowing vestment  
Of fair Ione, far above  
Every painting of a love.

But his lady love is hidden  
From his sight, though he hath ridden  
To her garden gate and lingered  
Full an hour by his heart.  
She is nowhere to be greeted,  
And he feels that he is cheated,  
Feels his love has been mistreated

By her keeping thus apart:  
Yet he thinks upon her sorrows,  
And her sorrows now exhort  
Him to patience 'spite his smart.

Now a while he idly listens  
To the surf that falls and glistens,  
Lapping at his stallion's forefeet  
Firmly planted in the sand:  
Now he turns about and passes  
From the sea the sunlight glasses  
To the banks of waving grasses,  
Thence to firm, dry, level land.  
He will post unto his lady  
And beside her wicket stand  
With young flowers in his hand.

But, behold! a hedge is parted  
To his right, and tender hearted,  
Trembling Ione stands before him,  
Seen too plainly to retire.  
Instantly the hot blood rushes  
Through the rider's heart and flushes  
To his brow; his right hand crushes  
In its grasp the whip of briar.  
Swift he wheels his mettled stallion  
And with heart and brain on fire  
Comes to her in sweet attire.

For a moment Ione glances,  
Trembling, backwards; then advances,  
Giving one white hand to Bertrand,  
Saying lowly, "Is it thou?"  
To his lips the lover presses  
That white hand he now possesses,  
And with welcome words addresses  
Ione 'neath a branching bough;  
And he marks that she who left him  
But a maiden with sweet brow  
Is a ripened woman now.

"Dearest lady, let my gladness,  
Let my deep and new-found gladness  
Be thy welcome—not my speeches,  
But the formal part of me.  
Losing thee, I lost that even  
One as dear as life and heaven,  
Yet to me that hour was given  
Thy most gracious memory:  
This I've cherished next thy presence  
As the dearest thing to me—  
But how very far from thee!"

"Next to my dear father's greeting  
Thine is dearest, and this meeting  
I shall cherish," answers Ione;  
"Unexpected, yet most dear.

But, O Bertrand, I am grieving  
For my father,—deeply grieving!—  
For, although not past reprieving,  
He's past much I greatly fear;  
Past all joy though not past honor,  
Past the old accustomed cheer,  
Past all faith in friends sincere!

“True, he hath in thee and others  
Friendship closer than a brother's,  
But the faith is dark within him  
That did once so brightly burn!  
And I'm told he speaks unkindly  
Of his dearest friends, and blindly  
Judges all; but ah not blindly  
Should they judge him in return:  
He hath suffered through misjudgment,  
Suffered more than we can learn,  
And his suffering makes him stern.”

“O, dear lady, though unkindly  
He hath judged his friends and blindly,—  
I amongst them,—yet our pardon  
Like a suitor seeks him out.  
Thou hast said: He is mistaken  
In our love and not forsaken,  
Nor are the roots of friendship shaken,

And 'tis suffering makes him doubt;  
But his suffering and his sorrow,  
Not our action from without,  
Nor his own heart, true, devout.

"Yet ye spoke of his reprieving  
As a thing not past achieving—  
Has the guilty been discovered?  
Have they found some certain clue?  
Tell me, can ye loose this fetter  
That hath made the law his debtor?  
O, so be it; this were better  
Than a blessed dream come true.  
'Twere another bond 'twixt gladness  
And my heart, if it be true,—  
And such bonds are very few!"

"It is true that I can free him,"  
Answers Ione: "Thou shalt see him  
In his garden ere the Sabbath,  
For I surely do not err.  
On this very day I'm bidden  
To make known what I've kept hidden—  
Let my silence be not chidden—  
And set free the prisoner.  
What I'll publish shall find credence  
And to me the law'll defer,  
Which should greatly please thee, sir."

"Had I but one prayer with Heaven  
I would pray that this be given,  
Granted for thy sake, dear lady,  
Since 'tis very dear to thee.  
May I greet thee in that garden,  
When thy father hath his pardon,  
Or acquittal, and his warden  
Shall his own kind daughter be;  
May I greet thee there, sweet Ione,  
In that hour thy father's free  
There to tell my love to thee?"

On the ground her sweet eyes bending,  
Her full heart with love contending,  
Ione one fair hand surrenders  
And surrenders it entire;  
For a moment gives it wholly  
Into Bertrand's hand, then slowly  
Turns away, and sweet and lowly  
Passes through the hedge of brier;  
Sweet and pallid passes homeward,  
While with heart and brain on fire  
Bertrand watches her retire.

Ardently the youth regards her,  
With the eyes of love regards her  
Till she's lost beyond the meadow,  
Then he dreams of her fair form.



But, alas! the air is broken  
By such sounds as now betoken  
Some near horseman, and a spoken  
Harsh command breaks up the charm:  
'Tis Corambis, who, dismounting  
From his steed that took alarm,  
Grasps the lover by the arm.

"Ha, good Bertrand, thou'rt a lover  
And a dreamer, I discover,  
For thy horse stands idly pawing  
Whilst thou gaze on empty air.  
Thou'rt a lover by thine action,  
By this look of deep abstraction,  
And the thin air hath attraction  
But to those in Beauty's snare.  
Come, attend me; I have matter,  
Matter worthy deepest care  
As ye'll presently declare!"

"True, Corambis, I'm a lover,"  
Answers Bertrand, "yet discover  
What deep matter brings thee hither  
Surely at thy leisure's cost.  
Yet thou canst not bring me sadness,  
For I've ventured faith and gladness,  
Hope and peace, love deep as madness,

On one heart, and that's not lost;  
And though earths four corners crumble  
Nothing, I may say, is lost  
Till this heart I love is lost."

"Hast thou ventured on a maiden  
All thy wealth? As well have laden  
Jewels on the backs of dolphins  
Swimming in the open sea!  
Yea, good Bertrand, thou'rt mistaken  
In these hopes as yet unshaken,  
And thou shalt full soon awaken  
To learn how it is with thee;  
Learn thy judgment has been sleeping,  
Not that sharp-toothed enemy—  
Woman's foul inconstancy!

"Yet to each man under heaven  
Comes that hour when 'tis given  
Either to forget some woman  
Or to throw away his soul!"  
Thus Corambis to the lover  
Speaks as one who can discover  
Treason black as clouds that hover  
O'er the pit of sin and dole;  
But the other is not fearful,  
Standing near Love's perfect goal  
With a faith divine and whole.

"No, Corambis, thou'rt mistaken  
And my love is still unshaken,"  
Answers Bertrand; "yet thou errest  
Through thy brain, not through thy heart.  
Wish me well, yet by some action  
Other than to voice detraction  
'Gainst this lady, whose infraction  
Is a dream upon thy part.  
As thou lovest me, speak no further,  
For ye speak in such a sort  
As will draw on rude retort!"

"Let it come," replies the other;  
"Though I love thee as a brother  
Better that I lose thy friendship  
Than that thou become a fool!  
For to lose thee through just reason  
Is to lose thee but a season,  
Since I'll win thee back when treason  
Proves my words were just and cool;  
But thou'rt lost to me forever  
When thou'rt made this woman's tool  
For I cannot love a fool!

"Lend thine ear and I will shake thee  
To the center, and awake thee  
From this sleep wherein fair Ione  
Would betray thee with a kiss.

Mark me, and, when I've concluded,  
Judge not me that have intruded  
Here upon thy dreams secluded  
But my message—judge ye this;  
Which, if doubted, go disprove me,  
And not linger here to hiss  
One who showed thee an abyss."

"Speak right on," replies the lover,  
"And I'll mark all ye discover,  
For, in friendship, I do lend thee  
Both mine ears—yet not my heart.  
I reserve all but my hearing  
In this cause, and—nothing fearing,—  
In my faith still persevering,—  
I shall doubt all ye impart.  
Speak right on,—to ease thy conscience  
Freely mayest thou exhort,  
But thou canst not make me start."

"Where wast thou that fatal morning  
When some foe—all honor scorning—  
Slew the noble Lord of Vedin?  
Tell me this, my steadfast friend."  
Thus Corambis, drawing nearer,  
Questions Bertrand, and austerer  
Grow his features and severer

Flows his question to its end.  
 "Wast thou passing through that meadow  
 Where Lord Vedin did contend  
 With that foe we'd apprehend?"

"No, Corambis, I was riding  
 Southward where the sea is chiding,  
 Half a league beyond that meadow  
 Which Lord Vedin crost to die."  
 "Canst thou prove it to Rome's legation  
 To thine honor's vindication?"  
 Thus with seeming agitation  
 Asks Corambis in reply:—  
 "Canst thou prove it by some witness  
 Meet within a judge's eye  
 Both to swear and testify?"

"No, Corambis, I've no witness;  
 But why question my unfitness  
 To make good mine own assertions  
 As if honor hung thereon?  
 If in secret thou dost reason  
 That I did this deed of treason,  
 Know thy words are out of season  
 And thy doubts are folly's spawn:  
 And thou must—for why, Corambis,  
 Dost thou look so strangely on  
 As if faith in me were gone?"

"No, by heaven, let me perish!  
When thy truth I cease to cherish!"  
Cries Corambis: "Thou dost wrong me  
With these very doubts of thine.  
Judge me not so rude—beseech thee—  
As to think I would impeach thee;  
I am here, good friend, to teach thee  
Of another's charge—not mine,  
Of that charge that tender Ione—  
With some damnable design—  
Brings against thee: this, in fine!

"Learn, good Bertrand, that fair Ione,  
Ere thy kisses shall be dry on  
Her white hand, will rise in judgment  
And impeach thee with this deed.  
Swear that—as she walked in study  
On that morn—with face all bloody  
And apparel cut and muddy,  
Thou wast fleeing o'er that mead:  
Swear enough to draw damnation  
Down upon thee—who must bleed  
That her father may be freed!"

At these words the lover blanches,  
Grasping hard the hanging branches  
In whose shade fair Ione granted  
Sweet assurance of her truth.

But his heart is soon collected  
Which so deeply was affected,  
And each rising doubt rejected  
As unworthy love and youth:  
From his heart, with faith all glowing,  
Now he plucks the serpent's tooth;  
Yet ere long 'twill work him ruth!

"Take this dream back to thy chalice,"  
Thus he speaks, "and, without malice,  
Drown it in some cooler claret  
Than begot it in thy brain.  
Yet I thank thee for thy trouble;  
And, since vain, my thanks are double;  
Vain—I say—vain as a bubble  
In that wine cup thou didst drain!  
For this lady would not wrong me  
Nor a moment cause me pain  
Though it prove her father's gain."

"Go thy way, then," thus the other,  
"From the smoke into the smother,"  
I have warned thee, but my warning  
Is to thee a drunken dream.  
Let the quicksands close above thee  
Where this maiden's hand will shove thee,  
While thy friend who'd save and love thee

Turns away in sad extreme:  
Shut thine eyes and call it honor,  
Stop thine ears and call't esteem—  
Woman never yet did scheme!"

Deeply Bertrand is astonished  
That his doubts are thus admonished,  
That his friend remains so steadfast  
Where all seems of folly born.  
Can it be that Ione imposes  
Such a price for love's sweet roses?  
Doth she hope that for love's roses  
He will wear this crown of thorn?  
Must he suffer and be silent  
Or expect his lady's scorn  
Ere the breaking of the morn?

"Had her own sweet lips but tasked me  
I had borne what she had asked me,"  
Thus he thinks in pain and silence;  
Then aloud unto his friend:  
"How came ye to know what's hidden  
That thou hast so harshly chidden?  
Say, Corambis, wast thou bidden  
Thus to speak, yet not offend?  
Did my lady send thee hither  
With this message ye extend,  
Or is't thine unto the end?"



"Wilt thou hear Death's raven croaking,"  
Thus Corambis, "and, fast cloaking  
Up thy head, swear 'tis the turtle  
Bringing thee the olive bloom?  
'Tis my message and each letter  
Makes thee my eternal debtor,  
And than scorn it thou hadst better  
Go alive into thy tomb!  
Hadst thou eyes not shut and blinded  
Thou wouldst hide thee with the gloom,  
And not wait the whirlwind's doom!

"More than this I'll not reveal thee,  
Yet I promise to conceal thee  
There where thou may'st hear this maiden  
Charging thee with that foul deed.  
Then, indeed, thou shalt awaken  
Knowing that thou art forsaken,  
Yet, ere thou art overtaken,  
May fly hence with instant speed;—  
I've a vessel in the harbor  
Which I'll lend thee in thy need  
If thou'll only turn and heed.

"O that I could but persuade him  
To fly hence ere they degrade him,"  
Now in silence thinks Corambis,  
"Then his guilt would seem confest.

Should he flee it would awaken  
Suspicious not to be shaken,  
And as soon as overtaken  
He would suffer death at best:  
So should I be safe in future,  
For this crime, 'tis manifest,  
Still upon his head would rest."

"Thanks, Corambis, for thy kindness  
Shown me in my seeming blindness,"  
Thus young Bertrand calmly answers,  
"But thou canst not serve me, sir.  
True it is thou'd not deceive me,  
True this lady would not grieve me,  
But not true, good friend, believe me,  
That mistakes do not occur!  
Therefore I'll continue steadfast  
And believe—though ye demur—  
That thou art mistaken, sir."

With these words this best of lovers  
His accustomed calm recovers,  
And, into his saddle springing,  
Questions, "Whither goest to-day?"  
But Corambis, deeply sighing,  
Looks aside without replying,  
So the lover, gratifying

His own fancy, turns away.—  
Horse and rider soon are hidden  
'Mong the trees that yet display  
No green shoots or bloomy spray.

Meanwhile Ione, with the Master  
And that Captain whom disaster  
Touched so deeply, stood conversing  
Close beneath a sandy mound.  
Ione hath made known that vision  
Which might mar the law's decision,  
To these friends made known that vision  
Of her lover in the ground;  
But hath told her plan of action  
Which will free her father bound  
Nor her guiltless Love confound.

Modestly, without distraction,  
She made known her plan of action—  
How she purposes to publish  
That she slew the murdered lord.  
For a while both friends objected  
To this plan that Ione selected,  
Fearing it would be suspected  
And all things made doubly hard;  
Then they bowed to her decision,  
Taken from their better ward  
By her pleas and their regard.

Thus essentially won over  
Still to shield sweet Ione's lover,  
Now the Master and the Captain  
Take their leave and go their way.  
Ione marks their steps retreating  
Mingling with her heart's loud beating,  
And those footsteps seem repeating,  
"All is well: fear no dismay!"  
And her heart takes up the burden  
When the footsteps die away—  
"All is well: fear no dismay!"

Now upon the gray sand kneeling,  
O'er her brow a warm blush stealing,  
Ione thinks upon her lover  
And upon the coming years.  
No prophetic sorrow chills her,  
But the golden sunlight fills her  
With a gentle calm,—now thrills her  
Till she's flattered unto tears.  
She is happy, very happy,  
And she almost dreams she hears  
That far music of the spheres!

But, alas! the charm is broken  
By a greeting sternly spoken,  
And Corambis bends o'er Ione  
And her features coldly scan.

Rising up the maiden faces  
This rude traitor, and some paces  
Draweth backwards, as she places  
Little trust in voice or man.  
She knows both, yet guesses neither,  
For Corambis—'tis his plan—  
Seems—disguised—another man.

"My fair maiden, do not wonder  
How that name thou goest under,"  
Thus Corambis, "grew familiar  
To these stranger lips of mine;  
Marvel not that I'm acquainted  
With thy thoughts so deeply tainted,  
Nor be awed when I have painted  
Every hope and fear of thine;  
But put all such wonder from thee  
And attend my every sign  
For I come with warning fine!

"In this land thou hast a lover  
And thou couldst a tale discover  
Which might bring this lover sorrow  
But would set thy father free.  
This I know, and know, moreover,  
That ye think to shield this lover,  
Yet in that same hour recover

Thy good father's liberty:—  
Thou dost purpose through a falsehood—  
Setting by thy modesty—  
To corrupt the law's decree!

“But beware, for if thou swearest  
To this falsehood as thou darest,  
I'll impeach thy testimony  
And thou'll lose thy foolish pains!  
Take not on thyself, false maiden,  
That strange murder of Lord Vedin,  
Or ere night thou shalt be laden  
With a perjurer's close chains;  
And, once swearing false, the judges  
Still will doubt thee: so remains  
Thy good father in his chains!

“But bear witness to that vision  
Which shall change the law's decision,  
To that vision of young Bertrand  
On the morn when Vedin fell.  
Swear thou saw him pale and bloody,  
With his vestment cut and muddy,  
As thou walked in early study  
In the field where Vedin fell.  
While, as for that other vision  
Where this youth seemed in a well,  
'Tis a dream ye must not tell.

"Thus I charge thee, and my power  
Next the King's is chief this hour,  
And herefrom thy only safety  
And thy only hope shall spring!  
Therefore scheme not to deny me  
Or by silence to defy me,  
Nor with riches seek to buy me  
Or my heart attempt to wring;  
Thou canst move a dead man sooner  
Than this spirit which I bring,  
Long since past all altering."

Like to one entranced or dreaming,  
Ione marks the gray eyes gleaming  
In the brow of false Corambis,  
Nor could speak though she should try.  
So the dove amid the grasses  
Marks the snake's eye as it glances,  
With a charm mesmeric glances,  
And can neither move nor cry;  
But with Ione 'tis amazement  
More than some mesmeric eye  
That enchains her dumbly by.

Having done all in his power  
To corrupt love's sweetest hour,  
Now Corambis leaves the maiden  
And triumphant goes his way.

Down upon the gray sands falling  
Hapless Ione—still recalling  
That strange warning and appalling—  
Hides her face from the bright day,  
And her blanched lips are silent,  
And her hands, though joined are they,  
Are not joined to plead or pray.

Thus some moments she continues,  
All the strength gone from her sinews,  
Overcome in heart and body  
Though her mind is active still.  
But once more the sound comes stealing  
O'er her ear of far bells pealing,  
And she rises up, revealing  
In her face the griefs that kill—  
Pale despair and tearless sorrow,  
And a noble, tender will  
Helpless in the hour of ill.

To the west she turns and passes  
Through the tall and clinging grasses,  
Staggering like one in sickness,  
Falling thrice upon her knee.  
Up the wind deep bells are swinging  
And her call to court are ringing;  
Deep-mouthed bells that now are bringing



Judge and clerk to hear her plea:—  
 'Tis the hour for testimony—  
 And pale Ione holds the key  
 To her father's liberty!

"I am coming, father, coming;  
 Be thou patient; I am coming!"  
 Now she cries and onward hastens  
 To the tower of her trial.  
 At the gates of alabaster  
 Pale yet firm she greets the Master,  
 But speaks not of that disaster  
 Agonizing her the while.  
 This she locks within her bosom  
 And moves up the marble aisle  
 Deep into the prison pile.

To a chamber where tall torches  
 Dimly light the hanging arches  
 Ione comes, but here the Master  
 Cannot enter—so returns.  
 Ione comes: a clerk perceives her  
 And with formal hand receives her;  
 To that spot he guides and leaves her  
 Where the brightest taper burns,  
 And each eye is on the maiden  
 And the dullest eye discerns  
 That her heart with sorrow yearns.

Pale she looks,—and yet not daunted,  
Though by evil spirits haunted,—  
Pale and sad; yet in her bearing  
Strength there is and much of pride.  
But that strength comes near to failing  
And her pride seems unavailing  
As into the judgment railing  
Comes her father with his guide:  
Pity melts her gentle bosom,  
And she now can scarcely tide  
Tears that down her cheeks would glide.

She would weep! but ah for weeping  
Time and place are out of keeping,  
So her pride congeals the waters  
That arise unto her eye.  
She would weep! but now the dial  
Points the hour for the trial,  
And she must not weep the while  
But be calm and testify;  
She may weep when all is over  
And no judge or jury by,  
But till then her eyes be dry!

On her right a clerk now rising—  
His commission exercising—  
Swears her in to be a witness  
And, so swearing, bids her speak:

Speak the truth unbiased by feeling,  
 Nothing adding, naught concealing,  
 Speak the truth of every dealing  
 For whose facts the law shall seek.—  
 This he formally commands her,  
 And sweet Ione grows faint and weak  
 With sick heart and blanchèd cheek!

Faint she grows and near to falling  
 With an agony appalling,  
 Thrice essaying and thrice failing  
 To find speech to testify:  
 But she thinks upon the morrow  
 And her father freed from sorrow,  
 And from such full thought doth borrow  
 Strength and courage to reply—  
 To bear witness 'gainst young Bertrand,  
 And one moment gratify  
 Her wronged sire ere he die!

Word by word her lips discover  
 That last vision of her lover,  
 But no vision Ione calls it  
 Nor casts doubt upon its truth.  
 Shade by shade, as she confesses—  
 'Gainst her guiltless Love confesses!  
 In the chamber's far recesses

Grows the image of that youth,  
Grows the image of young Bertrand,  
In his features—naught uncouth—  
Deep amazement mixed with ruth.

'Tis a vision to the maiden,  
Fraught with shame, with horror laden;  
Such an insubstantial vision  
As she witnessed twice before.  
Yet she gives the court no token,  
Or by whispered word or spoken,  
That its privacy is broken  
And a wraith stands at the door;  
But her pale, thin lips continue  
In their charge as heretofore,  
While a cold dew bathes her o'er.

On the wraith her fixed eyes bending,  
Through a time that seems unending,  
Still her lips beat out the story  
Of that vision of the mead.  
Still she speaks, and still that spirit  
Standing in the door, or near it,  
Listens to her speech, to hear it  
With a heart that still can bleed.  
With a human heart—and breaking—  
Still the lover gives her heed  
As her fatal words proceed!

But an end comes to the story  
Of her Love all pale and gory  
Fleeing on that fatal morning  
From the mead where Vedin fell ;  
Yet pale Ione is not seated,  
Though her tale is now completed ;  
Still she stands,—all power fled  
'Gainst that vision to rebel,—  
For the countenance of Bertrand  
Draws her like a mystic spell  
Which she has no strength to quell.

Still into the shadows peering,  
Nothing hoping, all things fearing,  
Ione stands, and while thus standing  
Comes the judge's formal strain :  
"That this honored court's decision  
By no insubstantial vision,  
By no idle, gross misprision,  
Be corrupted and made vain,  
Let the witness testifying  
Answer—and so we constrain—  
This one question, then refrain.

"Has this witness ere been haunted,  
Like unto a soul enchanted,  
By some insubstantial vision  
Such as judgment puts to flight?

Has she seen in earth or heaven  
With the morn or noon or even,  
Or in waters under heaven,  
Any visionary sight?  
Has the presence of this Bertrand  
Haunted her by day or night  
While the youth was absent quite?"

Deep into the shadows peering,  
Nothing hoping, all things fearing,  
Ione stands, and slowly, lowly,  
Comes her answer, fraught with pain:  
"No, my lord, I ne'er was haunted,  
By no empty presence haunted;  
Nor, like some rapt soul enchanted.  
Have I looked on visions vain.  
Nay, my lord, so rest my spirit,  
Never yet did vision chain  
Mine eyesight, or vex my brain!"

Thus pale Ione, falsely swearing,  
Answers, while her eyes are staring  
Hard against the face of Bertrand,  
That a vision seems to be.  
But yet Ione's not enchanted,  
Nor the secret chamber haunted—  
It is Bertrand—pale and daunted—

Standing there so silently!  
By an accident he entered  
At the door, to hear and see  
What he vowed could never be!

Now, as Ione ceases speaking—  
Still her eyes those shadows seeking,—  
On her right a clerk uprises  
And calls on her father's name.  
Twice the summons is repeated,  
Twice the prisoner is greeted,  
But the old man still is seated,  
Deaf, it seems, or lost in shame;  
Still is seated, and no motion  
Stirs his aged, weary frame,  
Lighted up by fitful flame.

"Cease thy summons; he is stricken  
Whom ye think by words to quicken!"  
Thus a dark robed priest makes answer,  
Standing in the fitful light.  
"Lo, behold, his heart was broken  
Ere the witness yet had spoken;  
Yea, he died ere yet one token  
Reached thine ears to set him right!  
He is gone where is no error  
And now walks in Honor's sight  
With meek spirits and upright!"

*"Dead!"* the judge repeateth slowly,  
*"Dead!"* the walls re-echo lowly;  
*"Dead!"* and with one cry to heaven  
Ione sinks on dusty stone!  
*"Dead!"* a hollow sigh replieth  
From cold lips that none descrieth,—  
*"Dead!"* and where the torchlight dieth  
Fades a form that stood alone.  
*"Dead!"* my lord; but stay thy session  
Till this Bertrand shall atone  
For his guilt so clearly shown!"

---

## PART IV.

In yon lonely field and barren—  
Long ago a noble's warren,  
But since blasted by the tempest—  
Stands a thatched and lowly cot:  
From its door no light is streaming  
Though 'tis dusk and few stars gleaming,  
Dusk, and all the waste seems dreaming  
Melancholy and forgot;  
Dusk, and no sound save the complaining  
Of the owl from secret grot  
And the winds that sweep that spot.



To this shelter, dark and lowly,  
 Lo, a woman struggles slowly,  
 Through the waste of snow new-fallen,  
 Faint, exhausted, struggles on!  
 Now she sinks to earth, betraying  
 Wild despair, yet not delaying!  
 Now she kneels, and, dumbly praying,  
 Creeps the icy ground upon!  
 By no clasp her hair is gathered,  
 And her hood and cloak are gone,  
 Torn away by gusts of dawn.

Still the bitter winds pursue her,  
 And it seems they will subdue her,  
 But at last she gains the threshold  
 Of that shelter dark and lone.  
 Thrice in vain she knocks—then, kneeling,—  
 Her faint brain with horror reeling!—  
 Calls aloud in voice appealing  
 That some charity be shown;  
 But the silence is unbroken  
 Save by icy winds that moan  
 O'er that shelter of rude stone.

Rising now, she looks behind her  
 At the snows that daze and blind her;  
 Now she turns—and, lo, kind mercy  
 Hath the door wide open thrown!

In she enters, saying lowly,  
"God reward thee; thou art holy!"  
But no answer comes, and slowly  
She perceives that she's alone,  
That the door wherethrough she entered  
By the wind was open blown,  
And no other welcome shown.

Though no thanks to man be given,  
Deepest thanks are due to heaven,  
And most humbly they are rendered  
With meek heart and bended knee:  
"For this strength I have remaining,  
God, I thank thee, uncomplaining;  
I have asked, and—all-sustaining—  
Thou hast shown much grace to me:  
Let it grow till I have finished  
That which brought me o'er the sea  
And that drew me near to Thee."

Ceasing now, she looks around her,  
Trembling, for the cold winds wound her,  
And the darkness makes her fearful  
Hiding what she does not know;  
But full soon the shadows lighten  
And her thoughts no more affrighten,  
For the hearth begins to brighten,

Fanned by winds that inward blow ;  
And, behold, the room is lighted,  
As the bright flames come and go,  
By a warm and ruddy glow !

Closing now the door, and kneeling,  
With the firelight o'er her stealing,  
She gives way to dreams and slumber  
At worn nature's heavy call :  
But not long, for something haunts her,  
Something left unfinished haunts her,  
Some great work that grieves and daunts her,  
Yet which she cannot recall ;  
And she wakens from that slumber,  
Resting on her like a pall,  
With her pulse in fever's thrall.

Suddenly she looks with wonder  
At a sword the mantle under,  
And a passionate cry escapes her  
As the firelight plays it o'er.  
Pale she grows with deep emotion,  
Pallid with a strange premonition,  
And she kneels as in devotion  
Down upon the rush-strewn floor.  
Something in the sight hath stirred her  
As perhaps no sight before  
Ever stirred her bosom's core.

"Bertrand, Bertrand, have I found thee?—  
Though despairing, have I found thee?  
Dost thou dwell in this far valley?  
Do I kneel where thou abide?  
'Tis thy sword!—to thee 'twas given  
By my father now in heaven,  
And, although our love be riven,  
Thou hast cast it not aside!  
'Tis thy sword! and here I'll linger,  
Though thy love hath long since died,  
Till I hear thy step outside!

"'Tis thy sword!—I'm not mistaken,  
Nor I dream, and shall awaken:  
See, ah see, thy name is graven  
Here upon the fretted guard!  
Ay, 'tis thine, and soon returning  
Thou wilt find a bright fire burning,  
And I'll kneel, that not with spurning  
Thou wilt hear me—false, abhorr'd!  
And I'll tell thee how Corambis  
Hath confessed he slew that lord,  
And is gone to his reward!

"Surely, surely thou wilt hear me,  
Though I've wronged thee thou wilt hear me,  
For I've searched the wide world over,  
But to publish this to thee!

Much I've suffered, still abjuring  
Every joy; all things enduring;  
Through all seasons still assuring  
My sick soul that thou'd hear me;  
And thou wilt not spurn me, Bertrand,  
Till I speak and set thee free  
From that haunting infamy!"

Thus pale Ione, lowly kneeling,  
With the fire light o'er her stealing,  
Touched with hope and stirred by passion,  
Lays her fraughted bosom bare.  
But her heart now shakes with terror,  
With a fell and sudden terror:—  
All, she fears, may be an error  
And her heart must needs despair;  
Bertrand may be dead or distant,  
And a stranger fallen heir  
To his weapon hanging there.

Yet not long is she affrighted  
By these doubts her fears excited,  
For she finds upon the table  
Bertrand's ring that bears his seal.  
Near it—open to her glances—  
Lies a volume of romances—  
Prose and verse that time enhances,

And to sorrow most appeal:  
Bertrand's name is on the margin  
By the verse that cannot heal  
His sad heart, yet may reveal.

"He will come again," she whispers,—  
To the volume lowly whispers;  
" 'Tis his writing on thy margin,  
Next his voice and face most dear!  
He will come again, and, kneeling,—  
Nothing in that hour concealing,—  
I will bring his spirit healing,  
Though he loathe my presence here:  
I will tell him of Corambis,  
And he shall no longer fear  
For his life or freedom dear.

"He will hate me, loathe, revile me,  
And for evermore exile me,  
Yet 'twere better, ah far better,  
That he hate me than forget!  
He will loathe my name forever,  
Yea, forever and forever!—  
Or, perchance, the years will sever  
Memory's bonds that bind him yet,  
And in some brief fleeting seasons,  
Though I wronged him, he'll forget  
That we parted, or e'er met!"

Thus laments pale Ione, believing  
 Bertrand's scorn is past retrieving,  
 Thus laments above the volume  
 That shall shed a different light—  
 O'er that volume of romances,  
 At which she but merely glances,  
 Till through better fate it chances  
 That some verses meet her sight,  
 Verses where the book lies open,  
 And which Bertrand ere the night  
 Read with sad heart and contrite.

"Here he read—the page is holy!"  
 She continues, rapt and lowly;  
 "Here his eyes have lately rested,  
 And I'll dare to read it o'er.  
 Since I charged him with the slaying  
 Of that lord,—all love betraying!—  
 And he fled,—no hour staying  
 Wherein I had told him more,—  
 I have nothing read, and haply  
 It may blunt my pain to pore  
 O'er these verses of—'Elnore.'"

## ELNORE.

Deep I loved with love all holy, ere the demon  
Melancholy  
O'er my soul had cast its shadow—to be lifted  
nevermore!  
For I loved as loves a spirit, such as without grief  
inherit  
Aidenn or the regions near it, where no cloud ere  
brooded o'er—  
Loved as spirits love in Aidenn, where no cloud  
ere brooded o'er—  
Loved the radiant Elnore.

Ah, she walked in light from heaven, ere our an-  
cient love was riven,  
Ere my spirit rushed into eclipse upon a foreign  
shore,—  
Radiant as the star of morning that the angels  
are adorning;  
Star of love and sad forewarning that my spirit  
doth adore,  
Radiant as the star of morning that my spirit  
*must* adore,  
With its memories of Elnore.



*Then* my days were all of gladness, and my nights  
were without madness;  
Music followed close behind me and *her* image  
went before:  
Every rose that blew to heaven, when we met at  
golden even,  
Blew again in sweet dreams given, to a Presence  
brooding o'er—  
Blew in blessed dreams of midnight to a Presence  
brooding o'er—  
The bright Presence of Elnore.

But a change came o'er her brightness, and her  
heart took on a lightness  
Such as told her spirit wearied of the passionate  
love I bore;  
Such as whispered of another, dearer than a friend  
or brother,  
One whose lightest word could smother all my love  
that went before—  
One whose lightest word was dearer than my love  
that went before,—  
One beloved by lost Elnore.

And I cast away all gladness to believe it in my  
madness,  
And the roses withered in my dreams to blossom  
nevermore:

All the light went out of heaven, when our an-  
cient love was riven,  
Save the bolts of fitful levin flaming o'er the  
troubled shore—  
Save the red and maddened levin flaming o'er  
the troubled shore,  
And the form of lost Elnore.

Spurning love and love's last prophet, far I fled  
into a Tophet  
Where the shadow of the cypress hung fantas-  
tically o'er:  
Spurning her that love had painted as beyond all  
women sainted,  
With the demon Hate acquainted, soon I fled my  
native shore—  
With a demon in my bosom soon I fled my native  
shore,  
And the love of lost Elnore.

Under some fantastic heaven whence the wraith  
of hope was driven,  
Long I searched for Lethe dim—to feel that death  
is not its shore.  
*There* one crescent moon of sorrow awakes mor-  
row unto morrow,  
And the pools a silence borrow from that planet  
hanging o'er—

Silence deep as death they borrow from that  
planet hanging o'er,  
Pale and wan as lost Elnore.

By a dim titanic alley, leading to an ultimate  
valley,  
Whence the Dead alone return—return to haunt  
whom they adore,  
By dim sheeted figures haunted, such as might  
have madness daunted,  
Long I dwelt as one enchanted by that planet  
hanging o'er,  
By that changeless, silent, wan and ghastly planet  
hanging o'er,  
With its dreams of lost Elnore.

Dwelt until a spirit lonely whispered that my star  
was only  
As a planet in eclipse, to dawn upon a fairer  
shore,—  
Dwelt until with sweet insistence, haunting me  
without resistance,  
From the ultimate dim distance flowed the voice  
that I adore,  
Flowed the sweet, the sorrowful, the tender voice  
that I adore—  
The spirit voice of lost Elnore.

Sweeter than a voice from Aidenn was her singing,  
sorrow laden,  
And I cast my heart beneath the spirit feet that  
past me o'er!  
Fearful was my soul and shaken that her love I  
had mistaken—  
That in scorn I had forsaken One that angels  
might adore,  
One that angels, happier for an earthly love,  
might well adore,  
And that One the lost Elnore.

Yet I gave the night no token that my spirit had  
been broken,  
Though all Tophet had no tongue to tell the  
agony I bore;  
Neither lingered I till breaking of that moon that  
fiends were waking,  
But, the instant way betaking, came unto my  
native shore,  
Like a spirit from enchantment came unto my  
native shore,  
And the feet of lost Elnore.

As the angels change in Aidenn, she had changed  
with sorrow laden;  
Yea, she had become a spirit for whom death could  
do no more:

All of earth that clung around her were the roses  
pale that bound her,  
And the roses' scent that wound her in a fragrance  
evermore—

In a fragrance that shall cling around the mem-  
ory evermore  
Of the meek and lost Elnore.

She was sleeping by a fountain where the red  
earth meets the mountain,  
And the moonlight lay upon her eyes, and on the  
wreath she wore:

She was sleeping—was she dreaming? dreaming  
of the fountain gleaming?

Dreaming of the moonlight streaming? dreaming  
One was bending o'er,

One who loved her dearer than the dead are loved  
was bending o'er—

Bending o'er his lost Elnore?

She was sleeping—*was* she sleeping? all my  
pulses in me leaping,

Down beside her form I knelt, and from her heart  
the flowers tore:

Surely I was not mistaken, surely she would soon  
awaken!—

She had swooned with sorrow shaken, but the  
night was passing o'er,

All the bitter, bitter night of sorrow then was  
passing o'er,  
Giving back my lost Elnore.

So I kissed those eyes that borrow a fixed light  
from fleeting sorrow,  
Softly breathing Night was far behind and Morn-  
ing just before;  
And my heart drank deep of madness from the  
spirit's cup of gladness,  
While my pulse o'erran the sadness that its ruddy  
current bore—  
While each pulse o'erran the sadness that its ruddy  
current bore,  
As it set to lost Elnore.

Then a darkness fell around me, and a coil of  
horror bound me,  
And a growing light went out of heaven to re-  
turn no more!  
For—O God—she did *not* waken!—All the angels  
had forsaken  
Me, the madman, and had taken that bright spirit  
I adore;  
Heaven, with my coming, stooped and took that  
spirit I adore—  
Took the meek and lost Elnore.



Ah, the coldness of her ashes, whence no light of  
spirit flashes!

Ah, the silence of her ashes that shall stir O  
nevermore!

Ah, the paleness of the roses that her sepulcher  
incloses!

Ah, the tears upon the roses springing from her  
marble door,

Springing from her vaulted sepulcher, and from  
its marble door,

And the dust of lost Elnore!

Like the lightning sudden flashing,

Startling, daunting, and abashing,

Are these verses unto Ione

Laying bare her lover's heart.

And unto her bosom pressing

That sweet volume and redressing,

Much divining, still more guessing,

She looks up with pallid start;

And her lips with passion tremble,

And a moment lose all art

To cry out or aught impart.

"Can it be—O God in heaven!—

That the wrong is all forgiven,

And this verse is as a message,

Though not sent me, yet received?

Is his pardon in these verses,  
And my sin no more accurses?  
May I hope this book disperses  
All the shadow that so grieved,  
And that he was drawing nearer  
In the dark, while I believed  
He had left me, unreprieved?

“Was I blind, or is it blindness  
To believe in so great kindness—  
To believe in perfect pardon  
By that heart that should reprove?  
That the old love which abounded  
Has been blessedly refounded,  
And the evil all redounded  
To my pity and my love;  
All the wrong and scorn inverted  
Till my sins perhaps now move  
More than once my guiltless love?

“Ah, no, no; it were but madness  
To look forward to such gladness,  
For he surely will not pardon  
One that struck so harsh a blow!  
Or perhaps he hath forgiven  
Since he deems my soul in heaven,  
For the dead are soon forgiven



But the living hardly so,  
And he will retract that pardon  
When in time he comes to know  
That I have not been laid low!"

Thus sweet Ione 'twixt joy and sorrow  
Trembles, while her features borrow  
Now the grayness of the ashes,  
Now the scarlet of the flame.  
But again she reads the verses  
And their mystery rehearses,—  
While their tenderness immerses  
Her bowed face in tears of shame—  
And the verses seem to Ione  
Her forgiveness, though the same  
Bear another maiden's name.

"Ye reflect his present feeling—  
More than spoken words revealing,"  
Now she whispers to the verses,  
And her heart with faith leaps high.  
"But ah wherefore still delays he?  
In the darkness whereat strays he?  
Does he wait the moon, or stays he  
Till the bitter wind shall die?  
Has he gone toward the ocean,  
Or toward the hills that lie  
Northward, with their weight of sky?"

"Yet, O Bertrand," she continues,  
"Though it crack my heart's tense sinews,  
I'll have patience till thy coming,  
Be it one hour hence or four."  
But wild fears arise to grieve her,  
Deepened by her pulses' fever,  
And in some brief moments leave her  
Restless as she was before:  
Horrid fears that shake her bosom  
And that drive her to the door  
Where the cold wind chills her o'er.

In the snow are footsteps leading  
From the threshold, but proceeding  
Where she knows not, though she guesses  
On toward the beating tide.  
Seeing which her heart is shaken  
With the dread that she's forsaken—  
Bertrand may perhaps have taken  
Farewell of that warren wide,—  
With the day his farewell taken  
And gone elsewhere to abide,  
Lost to her without a guide!

Or a cruel death may threat him,  
And with fearful odds beset him—  
On the snow he may lie helpless  
By the bitter cold subdued!

Yea, while she was lowly kneeling  
By the firelight warm and healing,  
Death's deep sleep may have been stealing  
O'er his eyes with mists bedewed,  
And his spirit may have yielded  
To Death's angel that pursued  
Him down that white solitude!

Yet, in following some distance,  
She may be of true assistance,  
And she dares to seek her lover  
For her heart is filled with doubt.  
Though the evening has grown colder  
She is warmer now and bolder,  
And she throws across her shoulder  
Bertrand's cloak and ventures out;  
Out into the snow she ventures  
On her mission most devout—  
And the night wraps her about.

Frozen waters lie before her  
And a frozen sky is o'er her,  
In the east the moon is leaning  
Hard against the frozen hills.  
All seems frozen save the ocean  
With its never-ceasing motion;  
All! and now a cold premonition

Seizes Ione's heart and chills,  
Chills its deep and warm pulsations  
Like an icy hand that stills  
What it touches, and then kills!

Strange forebodings of a danger  
Unto which she seems no stranger,  
For she feels that she has suffered  
All its threatened pains before!  
Where, she knows not, yet she guesses—  
Searching memory's recesses—  
In some dream, and fear oppresses  
Her cold bosom more and more;  
More and more her heart is troubled  
As she hears the increasing roar  
Of the surf upon the shore.

She hath trod in dreams that warren,  
Dim, forsaken, cold and barren,  
She hath heard in dreams the beating  
Of yon surf upon the strand!  
She hath felt this night around her,  
Felt in dreams the winds that wound her,—  
Heard those cries that now confound her  
Coming o'er the waste of land!  
And—O God—hath she not witnessed  
Him that struggles in quicksand,  
With one vain, uplifted hand!

Like to one whose heart is daunted  
In a dream by horror haunted,  
And can neither cry nor struggle,  
Ione's rooted to the ground.  
There before her some few paces—  
Whence no foot its path retraces—  
In the quicksand's fell embraces,  
Is her Lover—lost, though found!  
And his eyes are turned toward her,  
And there comes a bubbling sound  
From his lips by waters bound.

For some hideous moments—seeming  
As an age—pale Ione stands dreaming,  
Then she shrieks the name of "Bertrand!"—  
"Bertrand, Bertrand, speak to me!"  
But no answer from her Lover,  
For the rising waters hover  
At his bubbling lips, and cover  
All his mouth as she may see;  
But as yet his lifted forehead,  
And his eyes and nose are free  
Of the quicksands and the sea.

In the presence of this vision,  
Helpless in her indecision,  
Ione reels some fearful moments—  
Now leaps forward with wild cry;

Now leaps forward, vainly thinking  
 She can save her Love from sinking,  
 But she feels the quicksands linking  
 Her own feet, and she will die,  
 Die a death too quick and fearful  
 Should she further madly try  
 To free him imprisoned by.

So she pauses and looks 'round her,  
 But the level snows confound her—  
 Nowhere is there bough or cordage,  
 She may cast to Bertrand's hand;  
 And she cannot bring assistance  
 From the cot far in the distance—  
 There is naught to make resistance  
 'Gainst the treacherous quicksand:  
 She must watch the salty waters  
 Rise along the fatal strand,  
 With no power to command.

Yea, upon the loose sands kneeling,—  
 With white face to God appealing,—  
 She must watch the consummation  
 Hidden by no kindly cloud!  
 Watch the waters—unretreating—  
 'Gainst her Lover's lips still beating,  
 'Gainst those lips shut from repeating

Prayers beneath their wat'ry shroud!  
Watch the tide as it comes creeping  
To his forehead, once so proud,  
Now to dark oblivion bowed!

No! her love than fear is stronger,  
And she hesitates no longer—  
Starting up she flings her body  
O'er the deadly stretch of strand,  
And a moment more is bending  
O'er her Love with death contending,  
While her woman's arms are lending  
All the strength at their command!  
Strength that drags her Lover upwards  
Some few inches in the sand,  
And sets free his lips and hand.

"Bertrand, Bertrand, let me save thee,  
Since I wronged thee let me save thee;  
Drag me down and tread upon me,  
And escape unto the shore!  
Look, the tide is rising o'er thee,  
But the shore is just before thee—  
Drag me down, oh I implore thee,  
And escape ere all is o'er!  
I have wronged thee past all pardon,  
Shamed that honored name ye bore,  
And am fit to love no more!"

"Ione!" Bertrand cries in horror—  
In his face not hate but sorrow,—  
"O, my God, thou canst not save me,  
And thyself must perish too!  
Quick! I'll cast thee to the ocean,  
And perhaps the sea in motion  
Will sustain thee, and that motion  
Bear thee from this awful slew:  
Thou art to thy knees in quicksand—  
Yet I have the strength of two  
And will save thee. Thou wast true!"

But he cannot, though he borrow  
Strength from every pulse of horror,  
For pale Ione clings about him,  
And his labors are in vain:  
Vain, too, is the passionate pleading  
Of his heart with sorrow bleeding,  
Vain, quite vain, for still, unheeding,  
Ione chooses to remain;  
Neither prayers nor force can move her  
To forsake her Love in pain,  
And the living shore regain.

"Cease, O cease thy vain endeavor,  
For I'll never leave thee—never!  
Here lies death, but there lies madness,  
And I rather choose to die.



Let me be: since thou must perish,  
Here I also choose to perish;  
Thou art all I love and cherish,  
And I care not Death is by.  
No, no, no, thou shalt not free me!—  
If thou dost I'll come and lie  
Here when thou canst not defy."

"'Tis too late for prayer or endeavor;  
Too, too late: thou'rt lost forever!"  
Bertrand moans in fearful answer  
Straining Ione to his face.  
"O, my God, I have no power  
To defend thee in this hour;  
I am down and now must cower  
Till Death strike me from my place!  
Ah, I feel like some false coward,  
Or a low born slave and base,  
And would hide me from disgrace!"

"Hush!" pale Ione answers lowly,  
"I am now encompassed wholly  
And 'tis no dishonor to thee  
That thou canst not set me free.  
O, but say that I'm forgiven,  
And thou hast done more than striven,  
Thou hast answered a prayer for heaven,

And what more can chivalry?  
Say I'm pardoned—though 'tis selfish  
That I ask so much of thee  
In this hour of agony."

"Ah, sweet Ione, if 'twere given  
I should be accurst of heaven,  
For 'tis I that needs be pardoned,  
Pardoned both by God and thee.  
I have wronged thee, for that vision  
Which so changed the law's decision  
Was a strange, prophetic vision  
On thy part of times to be;  
'Twas no falsehood as I deemed it,  
But indeed ye spoke of me  
As one speaks in prophecy.

"On yon warren I was halted  
By a robber and assaulted;  
So I slew him—there receiving  
Wounds thou hadst described before!  
All my face was pale and bloody,  
And my clothing cut and muddy,  
Even as thou saw in study  
On Hispania's far-off shore;  
And—O God—I knew thee guiltless  
When I saw the form I bore  
In a pool I bended o'er!"

"Bertrand, Bertrand, then thou knowest,  
And I'm lifted from the lowest!"  
Ione cries, and, softly weeping,  
Touches Bertrand on the brow.  
"Then thou knowest 'twas not all treason  
Which I spoke in that sad season!—  
Yet I wronged thee, but my reason  
Was subdued by frenzied woe;  
O, I swore it was no vision,  
Yet 'twas sorrow and a foe  
That made me to stoop so low!"

"Hush!" her lover whispers lowly,  
"I will trust thee, trust thee wholly;  
Through my doubtings of thy honor  
I have suffered, not through thee.  
Had I trusted thee erewhile  
I had never fled my trial,  
Nor become a weak exile,  
Nor had perished by this sea.  
I am weighed and am found wanting  
In the truth of constancy,  
And the Lord hath punished me!"

Ione bends her lips to answer,  
Words of humbleness to answer,  
But the waters dash against them  
And forever they are sealed.—

Now her eyes with startled motion  
Turn toward the beating ocean,  
And her hands as in devotion  
Are uplifted and revealed:  
Now she lays her face to Bertrand's,  
And her pallor is concealed  
In his face all cold and steeled.

Night, and no sound! save the beating  
Of the sea—its dirge repeating,  
Save the voice of winds that wander  
Down the lonely, barren strand:  
Night, and no stars! save one gleaming—  
Like a frozen taper gleaming—  
O'er the waste that now lies dreaming  
Dreams that none may understand:  
Night! and *these* are joined forever  
In the quietness of the sand,  
Face 'gainst face, and hand in hand!

## ROSABELL.

---

### PART I.

O dales of Arcady, adieu!  
I've looked upon a fairer land:  
An air comes to me from its strand,  
An echo from its mountains blue.

May brings her roses here and dreams;  
June comes upon the laden air,  
Unclasps the jewels in her hair  
And revels by the limpid streams.

The undulating meads of gold  
Are newly washed in freshest dew,  
And milder winds than ever blew  
In Tempe warm the leafy mold.

Far off the deep-starred western sea,  
Dyed by unnumbered sunsets bright,  
Sends back a silver shaft of light  
To Phoebe o'er the greenwood tree.

The gates of morning in the east  
Are founded by a crystal lake,  
Wherein a second morn doth break,  
And light and beauty are increast.

The gates of evening sweep the sea  
And open outward on the deep:  
Here Day goes forth and balmy Sleep  
Comes in with spirit company.

Sweet land, thy light is on my page;  
Thy name is like a woman's name—  
Beloved! And he that dare defame  
A wrestling spirit shall engage.

But 'tis of Rosabell I sing,  
Chiefly of her, bright land and free;  
So breathe her name again to me,  
And I will touch a sweeter string.

Of Rosabell—and Theodore!  
Ah, Muse, forget not his dear name,  
And with the gold of summer frame  
This constant pair forevermore.

Ere yonder budded tulip sprung,  
 Where sucks the summer-nourished bee  
 A bark lay dancing on the sea,  
 The blue and sunny waves among.

The gentle winds that kist its side  
 And bore it to yon silver strand  
 Brought Summer also in the land,  
 And clothed the valleys as a bride.

At twilight from this white-winged bark  
 A little maiden stepped ashore  
 And danced along the pebbled floor  
 Of ocean, with eyes all dewy dark.

Then upward passed from those moist sands,  
 Her soft eyes closed in balmy rest,  
 The sweetest dreamer at the breast  
 Of Sleep, long waiting with stretched hands.

Where is the mother there is home,  
 And quietly through the night she slept,  
 Nor opened her dewy eyes, nor wept  
 That she had crossed the ocean's foam,

And breathed no more her native air;  
 Nor smelt the fragrant heliotrope  
 That used to climb her casement ope  
 And turn to her its petals fair.

Then morning came with rosy hand  
And waked her to the Southern change,  
And all was novel, all was strange:—  
Ah, so unlike her native land!

But shade by shade it passed away—  
The wonder and the novelty,  
And dancing by the sunny sea  
Or with her gentle mates at play,

Her distant home became a dream  
And was forgotten with the year,  
Forgotten with the childhood tear  
That fell at parting in extreme

Of tender sorrow. So the rose,  
Transplanted to a warmer bed,  
Wooes but the zephyrs overhead,  
Nor of its native bower knows.

Then gentle Spring led Summer on,  
And each led Beauty by the hand,  
And there was fragrance in the land  
From thyme and lind and new-mown lawn.

Then golden Autumn flushed the west,  
And faded like the setting sun;  
But Winter scarcely had begun  
Ere Spring returned with flowered vest.



## And Other Poems.

119

Twice seven times the golden spring  
Rekindled then the firmament,  
Twice seven Summers came and went,  
Such as the skies of Cashmere bring :

And Rosabell walked through the vale  
And gathered flowers for her hair,  
And knew that she was very fair  
With scarlet lips and forehead pale.

And gracious pride was in her heart ;  
A lovely thing seen through the sphere  
And depth of woman's eyes, when clear  
And large, and lustrous to impart.

And love she knew, and wreathed her hair,  
By bright reflection in the brook,  
With starry buds and bells that shook  
Their dews upon her shoulders fair.

A lover's footprint in the vale,  
A lover's footprint on the hill!—  
Ah, was it not enough to fill  
Her life with romance, and prevail—

While Summer still was in the bloom—  
Against her heart, though fortified  
By virgin modesty and pride,  
And every foreign thought entomb!

From Love's bright casement she had ta'en  
Her first sweet glimpses of the world,  
While 'round her lustrous forehead curled  
The passion flower, unprofane.

And dear those glimpses to her heart,  
And trebly dear young Theodore,  
Who made her then and evermore  
The Eros of his life and art.

"Ah, it is kindness to be fair,  
'Tis kindness passing dear," she said,  
As o'er the running stream was spread  
The beauty of her loosened hair.

Dark hair, dark-clustering and fine,  
The hair of Miranda in her youth,  
Half veiling eyes of liquid truth  
Dark, deep, and sacred to the Nine.

"But to be loved is more than kind,  
Is more than beauty!" Here she looks  
To heaven, glancing from the brooks,  
And heaven seems of equal mind.

"Why tarriest thou, my Theodore?  
O what excuse mak'st thou thy heart? •  
And dost thou play the laggard's part  
Who split the moments heretofore

"And vowed each half eternity  
 When thou wast absent from my side?—  
 The laggard's part! O woe betide,  
 'Twere better that thou ill shouldst be!

"O sweet to nurse a lover ill,  
 But death to nurse a sickened faith!  
 Ah, better to look on thy wraith  
 Than on thy love, dead, cold, and still!

"The roses dream at twilight's gate—  
 O pluck them, Love, and come to me:  
 'The sun broods o'er the sunset sea—  
 O share its beauty ere too late.

"Blue hills have kissed the bluer sky  
 And bid 'Good night!' The silver bow,  
 New bent in heaven, 'gins to glow,  
 And, Love, the hour of rest draws nigh.

"The mocking-bird is in the thorn—  
 Ah, let him mock thy sweet 'Good night!'  
 Until the morning's golden light,  
 Then all day long mock thy 'Good morn!'"

She paused, and footsteps filled the space,  
 The footsteps of young Theodore.  
 "Sweet Love," he smiled, "they should adore  
 Who cometh late with warmer grace."

"Ay me!" she said, with eyes withdrawn  
And fixed upon the senseless ground,  
"Time lost in love is never found;  
'Tis lost—'tis lost, 'tis mourned; quite gone!

"Hast thou another love than ~~me~~  
That thou didst linger in the vale?  
Or was it but the nightingale  
That held thee spellbound o'er the lea?"

"Nay, Love, no other love is ~~mine~~,  
Or if another love there be  
I love that other love for thee,  
Which is Olympus' sacred Nine.

"As winds a brook through garden ways  
Reflecting heaven's image fair,  
Thou knowest that this love I bear  
A linked light winds through my lays."

"Thou lovest numbers more than me,"  
Fond Rosabell made low reply:  
" 'Twere better that thy Muse should die  
Than steal thy love away from thee.

"Bright summer and the fragrant spring,  
The morning and the evening star,  
Thou lovest not for what they are  
But that of them thou mayest sing.

"And losing me thou wouldst not faint  
That thou hadst lost a living love,  
But something worshipped far above—  
A subject for thy Muse to paint!"

"Honor the verse which honors thee,"—  
Thus Theodore with tender mien,—  
"And where thou glean'st delight O glean  
Forbearance for some frailty."

"Alas!" fond Rosabell replied,  
As heaved her breast with stifled moan,  
"How shall thy honeyed lines atone  
For bitter absence from my side?"

"Than linkèd verse or stately prose  
Thy voice more pleasant is and bland,  
And one sweet primrose from thy hand  
Were more than Fancy's scentless rose.

"Then cease to sound Parnassus' spring  
And sound a loving woman's heart!  
The lover's not the poet's part  
Be thine, ere all's past altering."

"O, Love," thus Theodore in pain,  
"What though I tarry from thy side  
And make the wind or beating tide  
An hollow ear to mark my strain?—

"Thou art my song and what inspires,  
Thou art the music of my lines ;  
And thou the Heart my verse enshrines,  
The spring of all my best desires.

"Thou art the white light of my soul,  
The pole-star of my spirit's bark !—  
Ah, Rosabell, thou dost not mark,  
Nor judge me fair, nor judge me whole !"

And so these gentle lovers met,  
And, meeting, quarreled without cause,  
And drew apart, and there was pause,  
A pause, it seemed, without regret.

But lovers' quarrels beneath the moon  
Are neither madness nor are sin ;  
They're something, nothing ; all akin  
To idle dreams when no hearts swoon.

So music fled back to their lips,  
And love and gladness shared their speech,  
And either softly did beseech  
Forgiveness for his love's eclipse.

And it was twilight ! O'er the sea  
The march of golden stars began,  
And gentle winds arose to fan  
The new-blown musk by vale and lea.

'Twas twilight, and bright Phoebe moved  
 Toward her throne with gentle pace:  
 The deep looked in her lustrous face  
 And kindled like a thing that loved!

'Twas twilight, and the distance seemed  
 To empty into visions wide  
 Of mystic mountains swilled by the tide,  
 Such as in childhood we have dreamed.

O, Nature, from my halting hand  
 Take thou the pencil, for I feel  
 My inability to reveal  
 The beauty of this twilight land.

Take thou the pencil and paint on!  
 But chiefly paint this loving pair,  
 In colors that thou only dare  
 To mix and mingle, and anon

Thy poet shall resume his part,  
 And follow thee as one who knew,  
 And, knowing, wrought e'en to the dew  
 Dim hidden in the rose's heart.

Paint thou the parting low and sweet  
 Of Rosabell and Theodore;  
 Paint thou bright Phoebe bending o'er,  
 And waters shining at their feet.

Great Artist, paint thy tender face  
Soft list'ning to their sweet "Good night!"  
And mingle with thy warmth the light  
Both thine to radiate and trace.

Paint thou these lovers gone to rest,  
And close the first part of my dream;—  
One touch by thee will half redeem  
The verse, and give it interest.

---

## PART II.

Wake not the dreaming Hours, O Morn,  
Upon their heads is Sorrow's crown,  
While wreathed about their foreheads' frown  
The wormwood twines the nettle thorn!

Withhold thy flame, ye golden sun;  
Thou light'st but Sorrow to her thorns,  
For Hope's sweet wreath no more adorns  
Fair Rosabell, the lovely One!

At midnight, by the silver sea,  
Where poets love to walk and dream,  
Young Theodore, in love's extreme,  
Addressed bright Phoebe, ardently.



Bright Phoebe, Queen of love and night,  
 That was with Beauty from the first!  
 And all his spirit was athirst  
 And hungered, e'en in love's despite.

Hungered for that which many name  
 But only Spirits comprehend,  
 So far its fineness doth transcend  
 Man, to his sorrow and his shame.

They call it "Ideality,"  
 Who call it wisely,—"Ideal love!"  
 Which lifts the spirit far above  
 The passions of humanity.

At midnight, by the silver sea,  
 Young Theodore, communing, walked,  
 When from the deeper shadows stalked  
 Three strangers, speaking sullenly.

With straining thongs they bound his hands,  
 With bitter goad they prest him on,  
 And ere the breaking of the dawn  
 Bore him away for foreign lands.

In Cyprus he remained a slave!—  
 They counted o'er their gains as gain  
 These evil Three, nor felt they pain,  
 And crost again the ocean's wave.

Weep, weep, ye starry buds and bells,  
Turn all your silver dew to tears;  
And pour from out your hollow spheres  
The light of dawn, ye asphodels!

And, O awake, ye mocking-bird,  
Awake, awake, for Sorrow wakes!  
And mourn with Rosabell, who aches  
With horrid fear, and dreads each word

As tidings of a stricken Love,  
Since, living, he would not delay  
Upon his promised bridal day,  
But hasten swift as homing dove.

"He cometh not!" she softly said:  
"He cometh not!" her maidens sighed.  
"He is delayed; let us not chide!"  
"Absent, but coming: lift thy head!"

But Night and not the Bridegroom comes,  
And Sorrow leads the Bride apart:  
Alone, and with a broken heart,  
Almost her gentle life succumbs.

But hope dies not within a night,  
And when the golden morning broke  
She smiled, as though her lover spoke,  
And passed into the growing light.

She looked upon the albatross,  
 The albatross looked on the sail  
 That bore young Theodore, all pale,  
 Down love's horizon and across.

'Mid hyacinth and geraniums  
 She walked, and wreathed her tresses dear:  
 "It would delight him were he here,  
 It will delight him when he comes,"

She said, and kist the flowers hard  
 That fell about her shoulders fair:  
 And afterwards she spread her hair  
 Above the brook with sunlight barred.

Her image from the waters smiled,  
 And softly she began to sing  
 A roundelay of love and spring,  
 And thus the morning hours beguiled.

Then twilight came, and o'er her face  
 A shadow not of evening fell;  
 A shadow morn would not dispel,  
 Nor noon-day soften, nor spring efface.

"O God, how near is life to death!"  
 She moaned—"For I must think him dead;  
 The glory from his eyes quite fled,  
 And from his lips the loving breath.

"A step in darkness and he sank  
Into the river's risen tide;  
No hand to aid, no light to guide,  
It bore him swiftly from the bank!

"The seaweed clings about his breast  
In cold embraces, while my arms  
Are empty. Given to rude storms,  
I may not mourn above his rest.

"Nor look again upon his face,  
Nor touch his gentle brow—though dead:  
Nor teach the cypress how to spread  
Its shade above his resting place.

"I have nowhere to greet him dead—  
Love is denied me and love's grave!  
The Hand hath taken that once gave,  
And taken all with life's shorn thread!

"O God, I knew that I must bear  
And I am willing to submit,  
But ah, not this! I am unfit  
And cannot live through such despair.

"Give me to blindness and disgrace  
But let me touch his hand again;  
Bring me into the viper's den  
But let me look upon his face.

"Uncrown me of all human trust  
 But give him quick into my arms;  
 Let Death awake his rude alarms  
 But give his spirit back—or dust.

"Ah, any—anything but this;  
 All evil that is felt or feared  
 Be mine to bear, uneased, uncheered,  
 But O give back the face I miss!"

She ceased, and loving friends drew near  
 Who sought to comfort and sustain,  
 But idle was their love and vain,  
 Nor wiped away one cadent tear.

Hope had no healing for her heart  
 And sweet religion had no balm,  
 Yet meek she was and strangely calm,—  
 But sought to be alone, apart.

The second evening came and went  
 But without tidings of her Love,  
 Though twenty searched the hills above  
 And twenty to the vales were sent.

Day followed day, but brought no hope,  
 Night followed night without surcease,  
 And Rosabell prayed for release,  
 And darkling for Death's hand did grope.

She peered into the crystal stream  
To mark her beauty, ah, no more!—  
She searched for her dead Theodore,  
With upturned face as in a dream!

She hastened to the summer vale  
To gather flowers, ah, no more!  
She searched for her dead Theodore,  
With glazed eye and forehead pale!

One handful of his dust in vain  
She craved, to plant the rose above,  
Who late asked Heaven for her Love,  
Warm, living, without hurt or stain.

But growing humble with the year  
She asked but knowledge of his grave—  
Whether 'twas on the land or wave,  
Though she might never draw more near.

Neither her Love nor yet his dust  
She asked of Heaven, but to know  
Where her Love's body was laid low,  
And Heaven's silence seemed unjust.

Then from the heavens passed a light  
As from a casement some loved face,  
And Winter shut the skies a space—  
Shut as a casement for a night.

Then Spring once more with glowing hand  
 Baptized the rose in dew and flame,  
 And to that sweet baptism came  
 Hope, with the almond in her hand.

She took the aloe from Love's brow  
 And set a crown of roses there,  
 And in Love's gentle hand, all bare,  
 She placed her budded almond bough.

"It cannot be that he is dead,"  
 Thus Rosabell amid the field,  
 "Or else my searching had revealed  
 Where death prepared my true Love's bed.

"It cannot be that he is dead,  
 Or else his spirit would return  
 From where the newly dead sojourn,  
 And hover o'er the bridal bed.

"Immortal Spring her roses gave  
 For him to paint, not for his bier,  
 And Summer stooped but to endear  
 His sunny verse, not deck his grave.

"He was an instrument apart,  
 For Beauty's touch and Beauty's hand  
 Kept sacred; and death could not command  
 Nor crack the lute strings of his heart.

"The stately lilies spring and glow  
Like tapers on the twilight lea,  
Tall tapers lighting Faith to me,  
Within her hand the hawthorn bough.

"Hope, like the winter bird, returns,  
That buildeth at my open door,  
And all the day doth sing and soar,  
Nor ceases till bright sunset burns.

"No, no, I cannot think him dead—  
Though weakness trusts 'tis madness doubts;  
And ere in sweet and purple routs  
The violets come, his gentle tread

"Shall press the lawn beside my door,  
His eager hand be on the latch,  
And from that moment I shall snatch  
A light to guide me evermore!"

"He comes!" she whispers to the rose;  
The rose looks upward in her face  
Thinking bright June with tender grace  
Is bending o'er, and warmer glows.

"He comes, ye stream; comes as of old:  
Prepare to see his face again:  
Leave thou the lowlands and the fen  
And make thy bed on sands of gold!



"He comes, ye stars of summer night!  
 Kiss ye dark places with the news  
 And make them glow. He comes, ye dews;  
 His path is o'er ye as the light!

"Ye hills that see my Love afar,  
 Whisper his coming to the vale—  
 In twilight waits the nightingale  
 And trembles like a quiring star

"To hymn his return. And thou sweet lark  
 That drink'st the dew at heaven's gate,  
 Unto two worlds with song elate  
 Publish the coming of his bark!"

Informed by hope as some sweet wine  
 Fair Rosabell gave way to joy  
 That knew nor surcease nor alloy,  
 But deeper grew and more divine.

The current of her thoughts had turned  
 And into brighter channels passed;  
 No more her spirit was o'ercast  
 But glowed with every light that burned

So turns aside a stream that flows  
 Through channels of a darkened fen,  
 And glides o'er fields Elysian  
 With light upon it from the rose.

Once more she wreathed her loosened hair  
With flowers of the middle Spring,  
And taught sweet Echo how to sing  
And wake soft laughter in the air.

Once more above the running stream—  
Her beauty flushed with gentle pride—  
She hung enamoured, as if she spied  
Reflected there her dearest dream.

But, ah, no visionary light  
Transfixèd her, but her own face,  
Her own sweet eyes and forehead's grace,  
And sloping shoulders smooth and white.

And why she gazed thus earnestly  
Was partly that her face was dear  
To Theodore, and partly fear  
That grief had wrought deformity.

And partly that the human face,  
Divine, is dearer to the heart  
That hath known sorrow; and in part  
'Twas naught but play and maiden grace.

Thus Spring returned and with her Hope,  
And Summer met them in the dell,  
And bid the gentle Spring farewell  
But parted not with gracious Hope.

And flowers sprung at Summer's feet  
And little children played in the beam,  
And all the land became a dream  
Of color and of childhood sweet.

So leave the gentle Rosabell,  
With childhood laughter in her ear,  
Bright waters at her feet and clear,  
And in her hand the asphodel.

A bark is dancing on the sea  
And leads through golden floods her Love,  
Her Theodore;—while far above  
The lark pours forth its melody!

## FLORENCE.

---

### PART I.

---

#### I.

By the Tiber dwelt a maiden, nobly born—  
Ah, fair she was as a rose by Fancy's spring!—  
Dwelt in a garden where the golden morn  
Winged music from the palace of the king;  
Sweet prelude to the huntsman's silver horn  
Shaking the drowsy dew from falcon's wing;  
Sweet prelude that the Prince aloft did wake,  
Touching the morning harp for Music's blessed  
sake.

#### II.

She wore the purple in her lovely eyes,  
Twin stars of vesper 'neath her morning hair,  
And ruled with song, with laughter, and with  
sighs  
A little kingdom wonderfully fair,

A pleasant garden seat 'neath perfect skies,  
High walled about and open to the air,  
Where sweet birds sang and fragrant flowers grew,  
And love came early, and sorrows not at all, or few.

## III.

*Florence*, they named her in this garden seat,  
And sweeter to the mother faint and wan  
Than "roses" spelt in roses at her feet  
That name became; but ere the summer's dawn  
The mother faded with the drowsy heat  
Of Phoebus brooding o'er the sloping lawn,  
And left sweet Florence to the loving care  
Of hands that smoothèd back that dying mother's  
hair.

## IV.

Twilight in heaven, morn within her hair,  
Morning in heaven, dusk within her eye,  
Sweet Florence grew—ah, dear above compare!—  
And moved amid the flowers of splendid dye  
Bright as a Naiad of the fountain there,  
Or looked at morning from her lattice high  
Like a high-born maiden looking o'er the sea  
From casement set in the gold of olden poesy.

## V.

Within the garden, like a spirit bright,  
A fountain clomb to heaven with its dew,  
Ever to fall to earth inweaved with light  
And star the flowers that around it grew.  
In twilight's front the Bird of love and night  
Thrilled the dim foliage of the avenue;  
And here the morning lark rose up elate,  
And found the earthly love it sung at heaven's  
gate!

## VI.

Twilight in heaven, morn within her heart,  
Sweet Florence prest the dewy leaves among:  
A tender kinship was her utmost art  
Who trained the flowers as on threads of song  
To climb above the fountain and impart  
A fragrance such as hanging walls prolong,  
A fragrance and a light that led the Prince  
Unto that garden the dews of song have watered  
since.

## VII.

Back from the chase at break of golden eve  
The Prince with revelry and consort came:  
A favorite falcon clung unto his sleeve,  
Veiling its drowsy eye 'gainst sunset flame;

Before him went two heralds to receive

With gates wide thrown and sovereign acclaim  
The Nobles coming from the morning chase,  
And Heir to Italy's throne and Heaven's tender  
    grace.

## VIII.

Past tower, moat, and grange the Prince rode on :

Afar the bright imperial palace shone  
Like adamant hewn from the golden sun—

Throned on a starry eminence, alone!

But soon, upon the upland's verdant lawn,

The Prince and consort came unto the stone,  
The sculptured stone and column of the gate  
That led unto the gardens where sweet Florence  
    sate.

## IX.

She sate within the dusk of hanging walls

Singing a ditty of delicious glee:  
Melodious as the blind Philomel calls

Unto the Rose he nevermore shall see,  
It came o'er the Prince's ear, whose marble halls

Flushed never with such dulcet harmony;  
And hushed was the revel of his train,  
So sweet the roundelay, so tender the refrain,

## X.

The lark hath not one feather tipped with gold,  
Philomel, midst the dew, no silver wing;  
The lyre-bird doth the April bow enfold,  
Yet in despite its beauty cannot sing—  
But the painting of a song which we behold  
Limned on the bloomy spray of azure Spring:—  
Only in maidens doth the kinship dwell—  
Both wondrous beauty and the voice of Philomel.

## XI.

So thought the list'ning Prince, and deemed her  
fair  
Who sate in twilight and sung up the dusk,  
The dewy dusk, when on the blinded air,  
As fleeting as the trodden violet's musk,  
All splendid dyes dissolve which flowers wear,  
Leaving bright buds as dull as winter's husk;  
But woman's beauty, glowing through the night,  
Fades not at shut of eve when fade the flowers of  
light.

## XII.

Within the dusk of hanging walls she sate  
Singing a ditty of delicious glee,  
But soon the silver moon at twilight's gate  
Shot lustre through its cloudy canopy—



As though a star should suddenly dilate  
Into bright Phoebe o'er a silver sea,  
Sweet Florence glowed upon the Prince's soul,  
And Love, like Aidenn's rose, sprung into perfect  
whole!

## XIII.

The silver moon looked in her happy eyes—  
Back to her lustrous hair a glory came  
Like morn of Italy when perfect skies  
With amber burn, and rose and golden flame;  
Imbued with rose-bloom and hyacinthine dyes  
The virgin snows returned to her fair frame:—  
The silver moon looked in her happy eyes  
Kindling her face and breast with light from Par-  
adise.

## XIV.

"She is a spirit, and the night is charmed;  
Look not upon this Dian, or ye die!"  
"She is a spirit, yet be not alarmed—  
Whom Dian slays hath life by her fair eye!"  
But 'gainst their argument the Prince was armed  
And answered on the burthen of a sigh:  
"Ah, she is human with her length of hair!  
Ah, she is human with her virgin bosom bare!"

## XV.

"She is a spirit and a woman too—

A nymph to sing, a maiden fond to glow!

But haste, sweet Prince, and bid the night adieu

From off thy starry battlements, for lo!

The sun is brighter on Atlanta blue

Than on yon Mediterranean's lulled flow:

And look, my gentle Prince, the silver moon

Hath veiled its glimpses sweet in dim and cloudy  
swoon."

## XVI.

"Thou counsel'st well, my Lord; lead on to rest:

'Twere rude to linger here with laggard feet."

And, turning from the gate, the Prince address

Himself and consort to the castle seat.

Sweet Florence lingered like a parting guest

In the dim twilight of her hushed retreat,

Then smiled a virgin at her garden gate

But blushed a Princess in the secret glass of Fate!

## XVII.

"Love, like the rose, may blossom by the throne

And princes wear it on coronation day:

Love, like the rose, by cottage gates hath blown,

And like the fragrant rose on bloomy spray

Hath been transplanted to the sculptured stone  
Where kings have sate and ruled with gentle  
    sway:  
To love, alike as to the summer rose,  
Enough is morning dew and light that comes and  
    goes.

## XVIII.

"Upon the forelock of the warrior's steed  
Love rides invisible and guides the rein:  
Within the hollow of the minstrel's reed  
Love shapes to ecstasy the tender strain:  
Upon Love's honey dew the poets feed,  
Till life is but an echo and refrain  
Of silver music to the west-wind sung,  
Of song and verse composed the pleasant hills  
    among."

## XIX.

Thus eloquently, touched by lyric fire,  
The Prince soliloquized in pleasant grove;  
And in the still night he waked the lyre  
Of passion, while bright Venus shone above,  
Nor left one string unjarred. The golden wire  
Shook with the full diapason of a new love!—  
He seemed compact of music and sweet fire,  
With lids that did not weary, hands that did not  
    tire.

## XX.

"Come o'er Rome's seven pleasant hills, O Morn,  
And look upon the waters lulled in sleep!  
Come through the silver moon's inverted horn  
And hang thy herald in the azure deep!  
Come with thy forehead bright and locks unshorn  
And light the temples dim upon the steep!  
Come thou, O golden Morn, and plant the throne  
Where Day shall sit in beauty when sable Night  
hath flown!

## XXI.

"Come up the pleasant vales, O rosy Morn,  
Thy sure foot planted in the silver dew,  
And from the eglantine and white hawthorn  
Loose thy caged larks to sing in heaven blue!  
Come to the stately lilies that adorn  
The hills of twilight, bidding Night adieu!  
Come thou, O rosy Morn, and ope the gate  
That leadeth to those gardens where my Soul doth  
wait!

## XXII.

"Come from the champak to the rose, O Morn,  
From India's plain to vales of Italy!  
Come from the silver palm to white hawthorn.  
From banks of poppy to banks of narcissi!

Come with thy dewy fingers and adorn

The gardens of Tiber, and thou shalt be to me  
A brighter morn than ever yet hath sprung  
In Tempe, or the purple peaks of song among!

## XXIII.

“Lo, like a cherub standing in the sun

In the full splendor of his wings unshorn,  
Love shines upon me to Love’s rituals won!—

And welcome, ah thrice welcome, thou bright  
Morn

Whose light shall lead me, ere thy sands are run,  
Down all the pleasant fields to that sweet  
bourn

Where sate the maiden, bright above compare,  
With Hero’s length of tress and Hero’s bosom  
bare!”

## XXIV.

Thus passioned from his starry battlement

The enamoured Prince, and eyes of lovers still  
Best herald the dawn . . . . With morn sweet  
Florence bent

Her happy footsteps through that gate at will

Which downward led to gardens sweet with scent  
And splendid with bright buds as Fancy's hill,  
Where Florence spent, shut from all envious view,  
A youth untroubled, sweet, and born each morn  
anew.

## XXV.

A little while she lingered by the fount  
That tempted thrice the new-fledged lark to  
soar,  
As higher and still higher it did mount,  
And wetted flowers bowed them to adore:  
A little while she lingered by the fount  
That tempted thrice the new-fledged lark to  
soar,  
Then 'gan she to tremble like a rose awaked  
By Zephyr, and her heart with sudden passion  
ached.

## XXVI.

Some say the lily trembles 'gainst that hour  
A lover's hand shall ravish it away:  
Some say the roses feel the coming shower  
Though heaven still is blue and no clouds stray:

Perhaps 'twas so with Florence as with the flower  
Of purity, or rose on leafy spray,—  
Perhaps like these she felt a sweet approach  
And shook like asphodels when lover's hands en-  
croach.

## XXVII.

Perhaps a Presence went before the youth  
That Love was leading to the garden gate  
And shook the Rose of Tiber. Ay, in sooth,  
'Tis sweet to fable that love did agitate  
Her maiden bosom, and not passing ruth:  
Nor shall I question this, nor make debate,—  
No poet questions beauty but to find  
A greater beauty, and no greater is behind.

## XXVIII.

Then, as a gust of summer faints and dies  
And troubled waters take their native calm,  
The passion passed from Florence, and her eyes—  
As dark as twilight 'neath a budded palm—  
Resumed their converse with the morning skies,  
That newly to her heart brought peace and balm,  
Her lips grew tender, and she 'gan to sing  
A ditty light as air, wed to one silver string.

## XXIX.

Stol'n to the sculptured gate—the garden's seal—  
    'Neath shade of purple flowers, such as twine  
The pulses of the wandering winds and feel  
    The heart of Summer through them beat divine,  
The Prince, unseen, a little while did kneel  
    Like palmer at the foot of holy shrine,  
Then, rising up, looked full on Florence there  
And craved a cup of water as her utmost care.

## XXX.

By noble and ingenuous youth the dew  
    Of courtesy is never strained, and with a cup  
Of water asked youth gives its friendship too,  
    So deemed the ardent Nobleman, and up  
The garden path came Florence and withdrew  
    The single severing bolt that he might sup  
The waters of the fountain, as he sued:—  
A youth right noble, sooth, and with all grace  
    imbued!

## XXXI.

He entered in! No bright imperial crown  
    Shot golden lustre through the crown of youth  
Encircling his fair forehead. One whom Renown  
    Had touched but lightly yet had touched for  
truth,



For truth and chivalry, he seemed; and down  
The garden path, right courteously in sooth;  
Fair Florence led him onward, undismayed,  
To where the fountain rose and cast a pleasant  
shade.

XXXII.

Deep drank the Prince. "Does Tiber taste so  
sweet?

Is Tiber, then, so delicate at's head?  
Ah, blessed Tiber!" "'Tis thy journey's heat  
Hath made it delicate," fair Florence said.

"A charmed fountain and a charmed retreat!"

The Prince responded then: "And may I tread  
This pleasant path, and rest a wanderer's eye  
Upon the rose that springs a home and haven by?"

XXXIII.

Ah, wherefore did fair Florence turn away?

Ah, wherefore did she tremble like a star?

Was it with anger that he chose to stay

And with rude presence on her spirit jar?

Ah, no, not anger, for from bloomy spray

She plucked the fragrant rose he praised afar,

And begged him keep it till the Tiber drew  
Him unto greener fields where sweeter flowers  
blew.

## XXXIV.

"Sweet to the wanderer is the rose," he said,  
"That springs with light upon it from the home;  
Upon its leaves a brighter dew is shed  
Than falleth ever on fields wherethrough we  
roam!  
Yet not with wandering spirit am I led  
To journey o'er the fields and spumy foam,  
I seek a blessed shrine but newly found  
Where once a Seraph stood, and now 'tis holy  
ground."

## XXXV.

"Farewell!" sweet Florence said, and then it  
seemed  
She had waked a chord she did not mean to  
wake,  
An impassioned chord of which she had not  
dreamed  
That shook her heart and made her being ache.  
"Adieu!" the Prince replied: "I had not deemed  
The morn so high in heaven; yet ere I take

My leave of Tiber thrice this way I ride—  
Though not to rest again by this cool fountain's  
side."

## XXXVI.

A question 'twas within whose answer sweet  
A wiser maid had crowded all her heart,  
But Florence guessed not that he did entreat  
A triple audience ere they should part;  
Yet ignorance in her worked no defeat  
Nor made the Prince with trepidation start,  
For courteously she welcomed him to rest  
Though from the east he came or from the dewy  
west.

## XXXVII.

Ah, brief their meeting, swift their parting fond,  
As transitory as a morning dream,  
Yet Love found time to knit the subtle bond  
That bound their spirits to a single scheme!  
Home from the fountain starred like diamond  
Returned the gentle Prince in sweet extreme,  
Communing with his spirit as he went,  
For love, though no ear listens, waketh eloquent.

## XXXVIII.

While for sweet Florence by the gate apart—  
A dawning in her tender eye and glad—  
She first knew love, and to her happy heart  
The morning rose another meaning had!  
Immortal love she knew and love's best art,  
Which virtue is in sweet simplicity clad:  
Then 'gan she to sing and through her singing  
ached  
A chord untouched before, a string but newly  
waked.

---

## PART II.

## I.

Now on their love, alike as on the rose,  
Another morn hath risen. At the gate  
The Prince again did crave the sweet repose  
And waters o' the garden, cool and delicate;  
Again fair Florence by the fount uprose  
And loost the bolt and welcomed him elate:  
Again they bade adieu and turned away  
He to his harp address, she to the rose of May.

## II.

Then twice the golden sun rose on their love  
To set upon their parting dim and sweet,  
Ah, twice the fading sun brought home the dove,  
And either stayed though neither did entreat;  
Then twice the tender gloaming from above  
Came down and trembled 'round their happy  
feet—

A book by sunlight and a harp by dusk  
Held them together till the glow-worm breathed  
the musk.

## III.

Then came the seventh day, the perfect day,  
Such as in June the poets search and sing;  
It came unto the rose on bloomy spray,  
Then to the risen lark with dewy wing;  
Then to fair Florence came with golden ray  
And lingered in her hair. It was in Spring,  
One echo slept upon an hundred hills—  
The song of Philomel among the morning rills.

## IV.

It came, and found the lovers with a book,  
A book of verse beneath the lilac tree,  
Rare verse of May, of dale and sunny nook,  
Of hedges sweet with lind, where sucked the  
bee;

Of thyme-linked glimpses of the running brook,  
Of purple bloom and dews of Arcady:  
And love was there, and grew from bud to leaf,  
From bud to leaf it grew into the perfect sheaf.

## V.

"O, Florence, Florence, by his cunning art  
This bard hath stolen—so rarely doth he sing—  
Light from thine eyes and sweetness from thy  
heart

And builded up a dream of love and Spring!  
Ah, Florence, Florence, these shall never part,  
Linked by the golden rhyme the bard doth  
bring,

And thou and I forevermore shall be  
Like these two lovers joined for aye in poetry!"

## VI.

"This be my story then," the answer came:

"Into thy keeping here I give my heart:  
Thou taught me love ere others taught its name—  
Farewell, sweet garden, thou and I must part!"

"O may confusion seize me and hot shame  
If ever, Love, my love should wing this dart!  
Look up, bright Florence, here thou still may'st  
dwell,  
These hanging walls thou lovest shall echo not  
'farewell!'

## VII.

"My state is noble, noble is my race,  
And here beside these pleasant walls, sweet one,  
I'll build thee a palace home." But in the face  
Of Florence was a light not in the sun,  
But something that is born of human grace,  
Of finer substance than the day is spun :  
"Ah, no," she softly said, "that must not be;  
This garden were a love to steal my love from  
thee."

## VIII.

"Nay, gentle heart, the bird of sweetest lay,  
The leafiest tree, the brightest flower that blows  
Within these gardens, decked by darling May,  
Shall be transplanted where thy sweet self goes,  
And thou shalt parted be ah scarce a day;  
Then come, dear heart, and bid the fragrant  
rose  
Beside thy father's door a long farewell,  
I have a distant home where thou and I shall  
dwell."

## IX.

"O may I dream the early dream to-night  
Which knows no sad 'farewell!' Abide till morn,  
Then, questionless, I'll act this heavy rite  
And bid farewell to flower and to thorn.

But, lo! when morning comes with golden light  
And far away I hear the huntsman's horn,  
Ah, tell me, Love, where wilt thou lead my feet—  
Hast thou a home for me, a pleasant garden seat?"

## X.

"O, Love, I ne'er had stol'n away thy heart  
Without some haven for thy weary feet!  
Believe my passion is the better part  
Integrity and honor; and I entreat  
Thee not to question me in any sort—  
To make the rare more rare, the sweet more  
sweet,  
I've veiled from thee—thy pardon set me right—  
From whence I come at morn and whither go at  
night.

## XI.

"Yet know, and let it be thy surety,  
Within my father's halls there is no stone  
But once hath echoed without disloyalty  
Thy father's name; and now it shall be shown  
How dear he was, whose name shall ever be  
A silver echo given by the throne  
Back to the lips of Honor without blame,  
Of Rome, for Rome, and unto Rome, an immortal  
name!



## XII.

"O, then, leave not my grace at question, Dear,  
But think that where thy father's name hath  
been  
And lingers as great music on the ear  
His daughter happily may enter in,  
Without the shadow of a doubt or fear,  
And dwell in honor as befits his kin.  
O trust me, I've a home within the North,  
The rose is at its gate and myrrh upon its hearth."

## XIII.

"There is a tomb beside the sounding sea  
They taught me to call 'father,'" Florence said:  
"Alas, he never lived to christen me!  
The painting of a mother by my bed  
They taught me to call 'mother,' and to be  
A daughter to,—the gentlest of the dead.  
Yet I am happy, Love, for thou art near,  
And when thou goest hence thou leadest me from  
here."

## XIV.

And then the twilight came with gentle hand  
And parted these two lovers side by side:  
Home went the Prince with tender heart and  
bland,  
And Florence to her rest with maiden pride.

After, the moon came down upon that land  
Of gardens, wherethrough crystal waters glide,  
And Philomel saw that the night was fine  
And sung across the dews a hymn of love divine.

## XV.

Then paled the stars before the bridal morn  
That rose from seas Ægean without stain,  
And from lush covert of untrodden thorn  
The lark uprose, and sweeter was his strain  
Than that of fabled birds such as adorn  
Apollo's tree, and poets love to feign.  
But, ah, it was not day, not perfect day,  
Until the Bride arose and stood mid dewy spray!

## XVI.

Mid dewy spray she stood at sweet repose,  
Adorned by nature with so much of fair  
That poetry shall only add a rose  
And with a sapphire pin it in her hair.  
Mid spray of hyacinth at sweet repose  
Fair Florence stood, and charmed the list'ning  
air  
With those sweet bursts that rather seem to be  
The language of a heart than scheme of harmony.

## XVII.

But soon her singing ceased, for at the gate  
A stranger stood, and in the Prince's name  
Craved gently that he need no longer wait  
But enter in and speak wherefore he came.  
He bore the countenance of royal state,  
A throne's reflected light and golden flame;  
And courteously he crost the garden's marge  
And knelt at Florence's feet and spoke his honored  
charge.

## XVIII.

"Fair lady, from thy sovereign Prince I come—  
The Throne in one mind with its royal Heir—  
To publish in this garden that thy sum  
Of grace and beauty, and a name most rare,  
Have moved the bravest Prince in Christendom  
To choose thee Consort to his state and share  
His present honors and prophetic reign,  
The grandeur of his throne and grace that doth  
sustain.

## XIX.

"Thou art a Princess, chosen from beyond  
The royal line but not the royal grace:  
And art thrice blest in cherishing this bond—  
Blessing thyself, the Prince, and populace!

But, lo! with pageantries that correspond  
With his great intent, to this pleasant place  
The Prince with all his train is now addrest:  
Throw wide thy heart and entertain the royal  
guest!"

## XX.

Was it with woman's longings for royalty  
That Florence's brow grew pale and cold as  
death?  
Was it the thin air of high sovereignty  
Oppressed her heart and stole away her breath?  
Ah, no, not these—though these it well might be—  
Paled her fair brow and stole away her breath:  
'Twas that she never dreamed the Prince her  
Love,  
And now had come divorce she could not rise  
above.

## XXI.

Or so it seemed; for should the Prince decree  
Her as the Consort of his royal state  
Her marriage with another could not be,  
And knowing this she thought she knew her  
fate.  
"Alas!" she said, "I'm chosen for misery;  
Waiting for gentle love I do but wait  
For rude divorce: and in Love's name they post  
Who steal away my Love and widow me almost!"

## XXII.

"O, thou sweet garden, unto thee I turn,  
Then comfort me in sorrow, or I faint.  
Ah, thou wast ever gentle, nor wilt spurn  
Me in the heaviness of rude complaint:  
My hopes are ashes, never more to burn  
With colors warmer than the poets paint!  
O, teach me, is it thus in human fate  
That lovers' hearts must break in Spring when  
sweet birds mate?

## XXIII.

"A Princess and prophetic Queen to be!  
O then shall grief and wrong be lifted high,  
And, hooped by golden bands of royalty,  
This heart must break—while Grandeur stand-  
eth by!  
O, Love, hear my complaint and haste to me,  
And thou and I from Italy shall fly  
In the sweet-bitter steps of frightened Love  
To where our hearts are whole though skies be  
rent above!"

## XXIV.

Then Florence wept! But in this lyric song  
There are no tears but that are wiped away:  
All swift affliction and all seeming wrong  
Which she shall ever know is but a way

To make the sweet more sweet, as shadows throng  
The forehead of the morning and the day  
Seems brighter and more welcome after shade,  
More golden on the hill, more tender in the glade.

## XXV.

Then on her ear sweet music rose and fell  
And down she knelt as for a sacrifice;  
But nature in the gentlest dare rebel  
'Gainst power that would blind Love's tender  
eyes  
And him into the thongs of bondage sell,  
Barred from the golden warmth of freedom's  
skies:  
So Florence rose, unconquered it would seem,  
Save but her vesper eyes down bent as in a dream.

## XXVI.

Meanwhile the eager Prince had stayed his train  
Hard by the garden walls, and through the  
gate  
Alone he came. Fair Florence with sharp pain  
Felt that approach which needs must agitate  
Her tender bosom, and a moment drain  
Heaven of balm and youth of joy innate.—  
That golden light that shines from Providence  
Has passed into eclipse and all is now suspense!

## XXVII.

"Fair lady," thus the Prince, "a courtier  
Hath been before and herald' my approach:  
His chosen words no doubt did minister  
To honor more than love, yet my reproach  
Shall nothing injure, for what reverend sir,  
In Love's uneasy livery set abroad,  
Can put to fitting words a young man's heart,  
Paint what he feels not, what he doth not dream,  
impart?

## XXVIII.

"I am thy Prince, and thou shalt be my bride:  
'Tis so decreed and that decree shall stand.  
Thy spirit hath been ever by my side  
And now, indeed, I take thy corporal hand.  
This kiss be at my judgment to betide  
Me weal or woe as to its faith I stand—  
Thy royal husband and thy loyal love,  
As constant to thine eyes as fate to stars above!"

## XXIX.

Then down fair Florence knelt, and at his feet  
Poured out in supplication her sad heart.  
The Prince, confounded, heard his Love entreat,  
And saw the actor, yet guessed not the part,

But soon her pleading ceased, so bitter-sweet,  
So far from forethought yet so near to art,  
And looking down upon her sunny hair  
The Prince in sorrow found the source of her despair.

## XXX.

"O good, my Lord, thou hast not seen behind  
This high decree, or else thy lips had stayed  
To bless it with approval. Thou dost bind  
An innocent love in constancy arrayed  
And set a sorrow free! O, most unkind  
That, guiltless, I am guiltlessly betrayed.  
O sad, my Lord, the sun hath stooped to bless,  
But, blessing, hath consumed me in my lowliness!

## XXXI.

"My love is to my fortune as a vine  
That climbs no higher than that cottage eave  
Whereneath 'tis planted, for this love of mine  
Hath climbed no higher than my state gives  
leave.  
I looked unto that kingly throne of thine  
But to obey, my Lord, not to receive;  
Elsewhere I looked for love, elsewhere 'twas found,  
Nor sprung so high as thine yet sprung from holy  
ground.



## XXXII.

"I love a youth, a noble youth, my Lord,  
Who, with the morning, greets me at the gate,  
And here upon this green and pleasant sward  
We linger till the twilight doth abate  
Light on the pages of that gentle bard  
Who found love sweet and found it adequate;  
And good, my Lord, thou canst not surely mean  
To blast that love which flowered ere thy love was  
green!"

## XXXIII.

"O, Florence, Florence, hast thou been deceived  
So far beyond the period of intent?  
Hath expectation failed, and art thou grieved  
By circumstances in all kindness meant?  
Dear heart, hast thou some threat'ning gloom perceived  
In heaven, where Love's golden bow was bent?  
O then kneel not amid the weeping dew,—  
I am thy royal Prince and, sweet, thy lover too!"

## XXXIV.

Drawn up by these strange accents to her feet,  
She opened wide her veiled, affrayed eye:  
The wonder of it all was near complete,  
And ignorance was taking wings to fly

Then sudden to her neck and forehead sweet

The warm blood mantled like a painful dye,  
And darkling for the well of speech she groped,  
Saying, "Art thou a prince indeed—past what  
I hoped!

## XXXV.

"O, pardon me, my Lord, I knew it not,  
And in my ignorance I was not bold;  
But now I see my love is overshot

Beyond my fortune—and—the tale is told!"  
"Sweet Love," the Princee replied, "there is no  
blot

But love may better wear than lust for gold;—  
Thy veins are noble and thy heart is great,  
And thou shalt be the Consort of my royal state.

## XXXVI.

"Nay, lead thy doubts aside to perish, sweet,  
And follow faith unto its perfect goal:

I saw this hour coming, nor defeat  
Was in its train, but victory and whole.

O entertain me, now our love's complete,  
Both with a lifted eye and perfect soul:

Or say, bright Florence, wilt thou bid farewell  
To these sweet flowers that blow where thou no  
more shalt dwell?"

## XXXVII.

"It is my wish," she said, "my dearest bent;  
And as a Princess I command at will!"  
Then through the garden hand in hand they went,  
While music rose and fell to soothe or thrill.—  
The flowers throng their steps with fragrant scent,  
And as these lovers by the gate stand still  
And bid the rose farewell on leafy spray,  
Bid them adieu and let the music die away.

KEATS.

---

He was the darling of blue Olympus,  
The loveliest of them all;  
And the way of his youth was Beauty's way  
And never shall weary or pall.

He hung a silver moon in the heavens,  
And that moon shall never fade;  
But lovers shall look on its face forever,  
As bright as when Madeleine prayed

He fled with Philomel into the wood  
Where numberless shadows throng,  
And into that wood half the world hath stolen  
And listened to Philomel's song.

He bathed the seasons in mystic light—  
I can see that light on the hill!  
An hundred years his eyes are closed  
But the world looks through them still.

Death shall lie down with the fairest of earth  
 But not with the fairest of his,  
 For the lovely daughters of his mind  
 Each one immortal is.

Greece is dearer for his dear "Urn,"  
 And Italy bluer for him;  
 And Arcady is nearer to us  
 Because of his lovely hymn.

The only nightingale thousands have heard  
 He loosed from his tranced heart,  
 In sweet embalmed darkness to sing—  
 To sing, and never depart.

His music hath passed into Beauty's face,  
 Her smile is one with his hymn:  
 And if there's a thought in the heart of the rose  
 'Tis a thought of him.

ISABEL.

---

## I.

'Tis midnight, and a spirit in my feet,  
Past many an upland lawn by Eros prest,  
Eastward hath led me to where the violets sweet  
Yet bear the impress of *her* twilight rest.  
Here, where through flowers dim and fragrant-  
eyed  
The wandering airs of heaven breathe and die,  
On pleasant sward, at shut of golden eve,  
She knelt within my arms, a promised bride;  
The twilight lingering in her azure eye,  
The night upon the curls that 'round her  
forehead cleave.

## II.

The wild bee sleeps in star light with the rose,  
The dews are blown abroad, the silver moon,  
Making night beautiful, comes down and glows  
Upon the waters from her queenly noon.

The mocking-bird hath caught a lyric note  
 That fell from heaven with the twilight dim,  
 And all the night hath stayed awake with  
 song—

Like some rapt poet wandering remote,  
 And shaping with his lips a golden hymn  
 From voices that around his haunted spirit  
 throng.

III.

Where broods bright Hesper o'er yon silver steep  
 And Summer lays her flowered mantle by,  
 My Lady sleeps a golden-visioned sleep,  
 Soft-fanned by airs that climb the azure sky.  
 Exhaling fragrance from each pearled brim  
 Beneath her casement sweet buds faintly gleam,  
 Such as in Arcady first sprung and blew;  
 The rose looks upward to her lattice dim  
 Upon the sloping lawn the tranced night  
 through,  
 And lends a perfume to the rose within her  
 dream.

IV.

Her youth lies open to the golden light  
 And moves through beauty like a mountain  
 brook;  
 Her heart is tender as a summer night,  
 And twilight meets the morning in her look.

The mocking-bird is singing up the dawn,  
And sweeter birds shall sing the morning in,  
But not the risen lark sings sweet as she  
Climbing the steep blue o'er a poet's lawn,  
Nor Philomel, to songs unsung akin,  
Singing from dewy thyme in olden poesy.

## V.

As shakes a new-blown rose in Summer's front  
Before the winds that breathe from meadows  
wide,  
Here where the air is cool with swaying fount  
My Isabel became my promised bride.  
With something of that early proud repose  
And something of that late and sweet unrest,  
She knelt within my arms with meek embrace;  
Her blush down-mantling to the fragrant rose  
That shook its conscious dew upon her breast,  
Her eyes, half veiled with love, upturned unto  
my face.

## VI.

O for the wand of Morpheus to fill  
Her dreams with visions that arise in me,—  
To visit her in balmy sleep at will  
And shake her heart with this deep ecstasy!



O for an hour to be old Somnus' heir  
And guide athwart yon azure fields of light  
The winged and viewless chariot of dreams!  
So should I hang the dim and spacious air  
Wherein she moves in dreams of summer night  
Even with yon bright star that on my forehead streams.

## VII.

Yea, seat her on this pleasant hill in dreams  
And cool her hands in flowers dim and sweet,  
Within her ears the sound of falling streams,  
The wandering airs of heaven 'round her feet.  
Nor should my voice be hushed until the dawn,  
But sometimes, falling through the verdurous  
gloom,  
Come o'er her list'ning ear as sweet and far  
As spirit calling unto spirit; anon  
Rise at her feet from dewy hawthorn bloom:—  
Yet I should not be found beneath the evening star.

## VIII.

Aye troubled in her dreams she would awake,  
Awake, arise, and come into the night;  
Come out into the night for love's sweet sake  
And seek me by yon heaven's tender light.

Like some bright flower borne unto my feet  
Upon the waters of a running stream,  
    Troubled, but not o'ercome, past brook and  
    fall,  
Past pools where Phoebe dreams, through mead-  
ows sweet,  
O'er dewy lawn, in shade and blended beam,  
My Bride would come to me, and love be all  
in all!

## IX.

Ay me! some sweetness is too sweet for dreams,  
Some buds too bright to ope on fancy's air,  
Some stars too golden for the night which streams  
Around the dreamer—bright above compare!  
Ye stars of summer night, this may not be!  
Enough to touch her hand at break of dawn,  
Enough our lips shall meet at dewy dusk;—  
Too sweet, too rare, too wrought with ecstasy,  
To calm my Love at midnight, all forlorn,  
And take her to my heart, soft-fanned by the  
blown musk.

## X.

The lake has lit the mocking-bird to rest,  
Midst purple spray and ever-flowering green,  
The bright, soft-pacing moon hath newly drest  
The falls beyond the wood in silver sheen!

One star hath lit me to this pleasant seat,  
Streaming upon my path with rosy light,—  
One star shall light me down unto my rest;  
One light is on my dreams, one 'round *her* feet,—  
Yon star of Love hung pendulous in night,  
Shaking its golden splendors from the steadfast West!

---

## PUT MONEY IN YOUR PURSE.

MONEY, however got, is money still,  
The greatest thing that serves the human will;  
Earned, found or stolen, borrowed, begged as well,  
'T will move all spirits and all men compel.  
Get money, then, and get it as you may,  
For everything is his who has the means to pay.  
Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
In health 't will feed you and in sickness nurse:  
Affection wearies; love grows weak and cold,  
Not so that blessed angel—yellow gold!  
Fame! Glory! all the bright, immortal host  
Cannot attempt what gold does lightly boast;  
Lo! Genius cannot ease one labored breath  
But money oft can stay the hand of death:  
The tongue of Burke shall parch with fever's heat  
While Midas cools his throat with vintage rare  
and sweet!

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
'T will ease, if not subdue, the primal curse;  
For death itself is easier for gold  
Which keeps out summer's heat and winter's cold.  
Get money, then, and get it as you may,  
For everything is his who has the means to pay.

The poor may neither choose nor have their  
fill,

The rich choose freely, freely where they will;  
The poor are food for famine and for wars,  
For cold and pestilence; they bear the scars  
Of yesterday, and fear to-morrow's wound,  
And, dead, are oft interred in potter's ground:  
The rich are guarded like a sacrament  
Up from the cradle till their breath is spent,  
Then, borne in splendor from their castle walls,  
E'en as they lived they sleep in marble halls.

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
This is the wisdom of all prose and verse,  
The wisest maxim that was ever told,  
The truth that grows in youth while other truths  
grow old.

Whoever has a dollar has a part  
Of what is nearest to his neighbor's heart,  
And, having that, his neighbor is his friend,  
Or, if his enemy, himself he can defend.  
Whoever have a dollar more than you  
Holds in their hands your liberty, to do

According with it freely as they please—  
Or lift you to a throne or bring you to your  
knees.

You have a daughter: look unto your purse,  
Its emptiness shall prove that daughter's curse;  
She shall be tempted for her daily bread  
And set her honor 'gainst starvation's dread.  
You have a son with genius in his brain;  
The rich shall prostitute it for their gain;  
His spirit shall put on a livery  
And lackey to the golden powers that be.

Play fast and loose with every law of love  
But guard your purse like treasures from above:  
Who worship now the gods that Cæsar had?  
But Cæsar's gold will keep you warmly clad.  
Thus pass the great divinities of old  
And teach us there is nothing true but gold.

Go to, get gold; behold! on Sinai's mount  
Was never given truth of such account!  
Suppose you do not, then another will,  
Treading you down when you are poor and  
ill:

What then shall honor, love and beauty be,  
And all religion, all philosophy?  
What then, when there is nothing in your purse  
And those dependent on you share that curse?

Get money, and more money, and still more,  
As did the crafty who have gone before,

And now their issue rule this ancient earth  
And live in wealth, in leisure and in mirth.  
They neither steal nor beg from door to door,  
And, having much, give something to the poor;  
Their bodies are not warped with toil and sin,  
An insult to the spirit hedged within;  
And they alone are free to come and go,  
With opportunity to see, leisure to know.

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
Wealth has no stings but poverty has worse.  
Wine! Women! Song! Would you partake of these?  
Who have the money choose where'er they please.  
Travels and leisure! Do these suit your mind?  
Then money is your friend and more than kind.  
A palace with attendants at each door!  
How often fall such wonders to the poor?  
A yacht in summer and blue skies in winter time!  
Your gold will get them though itself be got by  
crime!

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
No man does better, thousands daily worse:  
Though money may not bring you happiness  
Its lack will ever bring you dire distress.

You have religion! Will it keep you warm,  
Or thrust aside necessity's stern arm?  
What use or value is your little creed  
At which ten thousand mock, for which scarce one  
will bleed?

Think you that your religion is the truth?  
Nay, so the Roman thought as much, forsooth;  
He was as certain that his faith was right  
As you are certain of your creed to-night:  
He worshipped Jove, another god have you;  
To still a third, perchance, your son will sue.  
Then be not eager to deceive yourself  
And for an uncertain god lose certain pelf.

Perchance you labor for a deathless fame,  
The glory of a bright, immortal name!  
All wealth that Cæsar in his life possest  
Bright gold will purchase, making you as blest;  
And, Cæsar dead, what comfort can he find  
In that immortal name he left behind?  
The dead in their own glory have no part;  
Fame cannot stir a clod though once a human  
heart!

Nay, when indeed you have paid nature's claim  
Though honor crown your grave you shall not  
know 't from shame!

Get money; nor in getting be too nice,  
For yellow gold is cheap at any price:  
'T will buy you friendship and 't will find you  
love,  
And serve you freer than the gods above.  
'T were better that your children wish you  
killed  
That they possess your money-bags, well-filled,

Than that your children wish you dead and gone  
Since you have nothing left to live upon.

'T is money that 's respected, not the man;  
'T is money that 's the soul of every plan!  
All under heaven, be it what it may,  
Love, virtue, honor, meets bright gold half-  
way:

Whenever virtue does refuse to yield  
And honor will not cast aside his shield,  
'T is not they are impenetrable stuff  
But only that your price is not enough:  
Hold forth a little more, and each will come  
And yield his crown up for that larger sum!  
Get money, then; all hell cannot delay  
The march of money, nor all heaven stay!  
Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
'T will heighten every pleasure, lighten every  
curse.

Wealth's counterfeit is more than virtue's self,  
An angel's presence less than shadows cast by  
pelf.

Who steals your purse has stolen all your wealth,  
Your liberty, your comfort, and your health;  
Your honor, too, for how shall that remain  
When hunger fills your body with sharp pain?  
Who steals your money steals your daughter too,  
To do with her as money choose to do,  
Leaving you bound and helpless to pursue.



Cease reading this and go abroad and see  
How sterner than its story is want's reality:  
Rhyme softens still the tale and meter part re-  
fines

But poverty itself has no such pleasing lines;  
'T is hell, stern hell, unchastened, unrelieved;  
No art has smoothed it and no poet sieved.  
Like beasts pursued, and crowding each on each,  
The poor are huddled close in Mammon's reach:  
If you have money go amidst them there  
And choose a mistress from the young and fair,  
Or choose the hardest to be your slave,  
Make smooth your path in life, in death make  
smooth your grave.

Go to, I say; put money in your purse,  
Or your own self shall bartered be, or worse.  
Bright gold a kingdom is, and he is chief  
Who has possession, though an arrant thief:  
The tongue of genius he can loose or bind  
And stay the thinker's pen and starve the  
thinker's mind.

Where money ends there slavery begins,  
And hunger, and with hunger half our sins:  
And where your money ends leave off all hope—  
Those gates are shut upon you that gold alone  
can ope!

Prate not of heaven's help or virtue's arms  
The poor dwell in a city of alarms,

And, waiting for death to set their spirit free,  
They suffer all things, all injustice see:  
Their very virtues eke their patience out  
'And patience longer bears the scourge and knout.

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
No matter how; for poverty is worse,  
Yes, poverty is worse a thousand fold  
Than the losing of your soul by the getting of  
your gold!

Get money; money suffers no delays,  
And where there's gold there are a thousand ways.

So many creeds, and nothing sure but gold;  
So many visions, and, when all are told,  
We find ourselves with nature as before—  
Well fed, if rich, but hungry if we're poor!  
Religions rise and fall; great poets sing;  
Philosophies, like hidden waters, spring;  
New customs die, the old are born again;  
Sometimes the sword shall rule, sometimes the  
pen;

Greece yesterday, America to-day,  
To-morrow, what? Ah! who can surely say?  
But whether Shakespeare sings or Cæsar reigns,  
Or Nero binds the slave or Lincoln rends his  
chains,  
Gold ever is the same life-shaping tool  
And, changing oft its name, has never changed  
its rule.

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
There are no losses but 't will reimburse,  
Or, if there are ten thousand ten times o'er,  
Will they be less in number if you're poor?  
Nay, poverty will make the bad still worse,  
To every evil add a greater curse;  
There 's naught so sad but it will sadder make,  
Nor broken but that once again 't will break:  
It kills the little comfort that remains  
And hope, already thin, still thinner strains:  
The body sick, it sickens then the heart,  
And leaves the faint and hunted no resort:  
It adds a toil unto the widow's grief  
And of the merely hungry makes the damned  
thief:

O'er simple failure throws a complex spell  
And digs a deeper pit in deepest hell!  
Get money, then, and, having much, get more;  
'T is not enough alone not to be poor,  
Be also richer than your neighbor is  
Or what is yours right shortly shall be his.

Get money; having got the smallest store  
You'll never need persuasion to get more:  
Faith, truth and beauty need the wisest laws,  
An angel's tongue to win us to their cause,  
But money, which none question, none deny,  
Speaks for itself and wins both heart and  
eye.

Your wants perhaps are simple and are few—  
Plain food to feed your body and renew,  
Three suits a year and every month a book,  
One day in seven by a running brook,  
A little leisure and a little song,  
A loving friend who does the heart no wrong,  
And naught, save thought, intense, and naught,  
save labor, long:

But though your wants are simple and are few  
With other men this finding holds not true;  
Their wants are legion—who can comprehend  
Their multiplicity, or find their end?  
They tax all nature and exhaust all art,  
And in their satisfaction you must play a  
part.

You shall be forced to labor 'gainst your will  
With ax or loom, with shovel or with quill:  
'T is gold will set the task and hour, too,  
Wherein that labor must be done and through,  
And, being poor, you shall do certain things  
Nor 'scape that task though heaven lend you  
wings.

'T is gold decides the labor and the man,  
Appoints the hour and designs the plan,  
Sets on its forces as it best agrees,  
Then stands hard by and sternly oversees.  
Get money, then, or else the rich will make  
A vassal of you for their passions' sake:

Though homely fare contents you and invites,  
 The rich have more capricious appetites:  
 When your own toil has earned a simple dish  
 Of lentil, fruit, or wheaten bread, or fish,  
 And you are satisfied, then will the rich  
 Stir you abroad to delve in sand and ditch,  
 Scour all the plain and drag the viewless air,  
 To load their tables with a richer fare.  
 Nay, being poor, you shall be poorer still  
 And serve the wealthy ere you have your fill;  
 Right fortunate if after they shall sup  
 Enough remains to fill your plate and cup.  
 Before the rich have risen from their bed  
 You shall have sweated for your daily bread,  
 And hours after they have gone to rest  
 The burning sweat of toil shall fall upon your  
 breast!

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
 No matter how; the lack 's the greater curse:  
 He has indeed no friend who has no pelf  
 And, having naught, he shall despise himself:  
 The heart of him who can possess no gold  
 Is like some wretched weed that we behold—  
 Bitter while young and poisonous when old.  
 Get money, then; possess it as you may;  
 No matter how 't is gotten it will pay.

The rich man's profit is the poor man's war,  
 And, being poor, you cannot fly so far

But gold, that yellow loadstone none escape,  
Will draw you back again and all your actions  
shape.

You shall be listed in the ranks of war  
To fix the bayonet, or guide the car,  
To meet the advancing, charge the retreating foe,  
Here ride upon, iron-shod, there overthrow;  
O'errun the greatest length of bloody ground,  
Slay where you can, and where you cannot, wound;  
Retreat a cripple, or perish in a ditch,  
And all for Home—for Country—and the Rich!  
Get money, then; with money you can buy  
A substitute to strike for you—and die!  
Get money, and more money, and still more,  
And take your leisure 'long a pleasant shore,  
Nor die a soldier in a foreign bog,  
Nor sweat your face away to keep another's dog.

Put by your music and your brush and pen  
And follow in the steps of moneyed men:  
You are just so much poorer for your verse,  
And, painting beauty, you but paint—a hearse!  
Go to, I say; put by these little tools;  
They're but the playthings of we easy fools,  
They serve nor devil, angel, God, nor man,  
And though of nature not in nature's plan.  
Get out; get gold: write verses on a bill,  
Those verses shall be scanned on Zion's highest  
hill.

Go to, I say; put money in your purse,  
And, having more than others, fear no curse,  
Not guiltless, murdered blood can cry so loud  
From haunted sepulcher or damned shroud  
But money's music can subdue that cry  
And buy out justice though it fall from yonder  
sky!

Get money, then; and money can be had  
Ten thousand ways, and not one way is bad:  
Earned, found, or stolen from your neighbor's till,  
Possessed by rapine or by labor's skill,  
Robbed from the needy, from the wealthy tricked,  
By usury got, or from a gutter picked,  
An almighty dollar is a dollar still,  
The greatest thing that serves the human will.

Some people say, and moralists acquiesce,  
That riches cannot bring us happiness  
While all about us thousands suffer dire distress;  
The sight of others mourning, so they say,  
Will take our appetite for joy away.  
But we know better, we who look around  
And are not cheated by an empty sound:  
Do we not daily in this world of ours  
Behold the wealthy look from hall and towers,  
Laughing and feasting, on the poor below,  
Nor feel remorse nor shudder at their woe?  
Nay, as sweet music oft is sweeter found  
By frequent contrast with discordant sound,

So wealth seems sweeter for the poverty around.  
Trust not the pen, nor what it testifies,  
The pen is mighty often but in lies;  
Trust your own natural passions and your eyes:  
Look not into a book upon the shelf  
But, if you'd truly know, look to the thing itself.  
The bards know naught of money save its lack  
And that being painful straight they damn it  
black;

Believe them never; gold is more than kind,  
Ay, gold is golden even to the blind.

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
Nor trust in rhyme nor reason, prose nor verse:  
Yon gilded fool can stutter genius down  
And damn his inspiration with a frown;  
Yon puppet, be he worked by golden strings,  
Shall sit with princes and consort with kings  
And cherubim shall fan him with their wings.

The dirty work must needs be done by some,  
Therefore get gold, or numbered with the scum,  
You'll pack the offal, swill and tend the hogs,  
Or fetch and carry for a rich man's dogs:  
Your very sons shall loathe you for your grime  
And wish your squalid toil were gilded crime.

Each act of poverty is questioned still,  
But riches, without question, does its will;  
The pauper's hour of prayer is not his own,  
The rich man's orgies still are left alone.



Go to, I say; put money in your purse,  
And earth's denunciation and heaven's curse,  
The church's clamor and the state's reproof,  
Shall turn like warded lightning from your  
roof:

Your hands can juggle with that holy fire  
That plays 'twixt heaven and the church's spire,  
The laws shall lackey to you, and the pen  
Drip incense sweet as gums Arabian.

Therefore get gold, nor for your soul delay;  
Riches knock once, then hasten on their way,  
But Christ's salvation may be had on any day!

Look here upon this honest man, then here  
Upon his neighbor! One has naught a year,  
The other, thousands—nay, a million has;  
One treads in Truth's, the other Mammon's  
paths;

The first is honest, but the other not:

So far the first is happier: then what?

Why, soon the honest man has lost his health

Or that position that was all his wealth,

And falling lower and still lower yet,

Betrayed by evil times and growing debt,

Himself and all his family are compelled

To get by squalid toil what Mammon has with-  
held:

His daughters on an evil world are thrown

To slave for that which heaven made their own,

To face temptation, oft to be subdued  
By hunger stronger than their fortitude,  
To marry far beneath them and beget  
Degraded young, whose young is lower yet.  
His sons, uneducated, leave their home  
To labor dully, or in squalor roam,  
To bear the heavy burdens and to freeze,  
The heirs of accident and foul disease,  
Or, lower still, be driven into crime  
And toil in villainies like toads in slime  
His wife a weary household drudge becomes  
Without a thought beyond the kitchen crumbs!  
Not so the rich man nor his family;  
In city home, or cottage by the sea,  
His happy sons and daughters gather 'round  
And make of mirth one sweet, continual sound;  
And, Fortune's favorite, his wife is there,  
Still wiser than her sons and than her daughters  
fair!

Get money, then, or there may come a time  
When poverty will drag you in its slime,  
And all your honesty shall end in pain or crime.

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
Toil, beg or borrow, swindle, steal, or worse:  
Were it not better to defile your hands  
By robbing others' tills and others' lands  
Than that, for lack of nourishment, your wife  
Should bear you children sickly all their life,

Anemic, imbecile, and ricket brood  
Whose only sin—a mother's lack of food?

Dishonesty may make your name reviled  
But poverty can damn your helpless child!  
Get out; get gold: who cheats his neighbor  
first,

His children shall not hunger nor shall thirst!

The land is sweet with orchard and with vine,  
The press is overflowing with its wine,  
The cattle low across the grassy lea,  
You sink in fragrant clover to the knee,  
The bees are droning in the warm sunshine  
And o'er the walls the morning-glories twine,  
But, without money, you shall starve and pine:  
Peace, beauty, plenty, shelter, everywhere,  
But, if your purse is empty, only toil and care!

Get money; nature will not question you  
As whether it was gotten false or true,  
By honest toil or shameful villainy,  
And, having millions, neither will society.  
Get gold; dismiss your conscience from your  
breast.

So many men and every one possess  
With something called a conscience for its name,  
But never yet two consciences the same!

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
'T will ease each greater, o'ercome each lighter  
curse;

Never too young to get it nor too old;  
Turn everything you touch to yellow gold;  
'T is better that you blush for treasons done  
Than hunger, thirst and slave from sun to sun.

Stolen glimpses of the great through stately  
doors,

Rich hanging tapestries, long, level floors,  
Broad oaken stairways leading up and on  
To splendid halls and gilden suites withdrawn,—  
These cannot comfort you when you are cold,  
Forsaken, poor, and miserable and old;  
But, having money, all of these are yours,  
With pleasure knocking at an hundred doors.

The poor have poor and miserable ways  
Beset by strife and trouble all their days:  
Their lives are like some wretched ship a-leak  
Whose wretched crew dare scarcely pause or speak,  
But labors in the hatchway or the hold  
Bereft of hope; its food and water doled,  
All comforts thrown into the vasty deep,  
All pleasures sacrificed, with scarcely time for  
sleep.

They battle daily 'gainst a thousand odds,  
All men against them, often all the gods,  
Nor for some splendid prize or trophy strive  
But merely that they still may keep alive!

Look there upon that poor abandoned wretch—  
Between yourself and him, ah, what a stretch;

So poor, besotted, miserable and foul  
 The very devil would not buy his soul!  
 He shuffles on and leaves the spirit sick,  
 His supper with abandoned dogs to pick.  
 To such a being and to all his sort  
 Kind hearts than mile posts further are apart.  
 Yet there no broader line or chasm is  
 Dividing off your destiny from his  
 Than money and the cursed line it draws  
 'Twixt man and man and man's unequal laws:  
 Lose but your fortune, then your health can  
 fail

And you may struggle on without avail  
 To sink into the like and damnable detail.  
 Get money, then; though riches may have wings  
 Black poverty has her ten thousand stings.

Riches can purchase, poverty is bought;  
 Riches are courted, poverty unsought;  
 Riches have leisure, poverty must sweat;  
 Riches can spend, but poverty must get;  
 One dwells in palaces with golden ease,  
 The other in a hovel with Disease!

Riches are noble, poverty depraved;  
 Riches go free, but poverty's enslaved;  
 Riches can laugh, while poverty must plan;  
 Riches mock God, but poverty fears man:  
 Get riches and your daring can go far—  
 All things save poverty forgiven are!

Riches can bathe the calendar in blood  
And be forgiven, but not Jordan's flood  
Can cleanse the pauper of a little stain,  
For with his poverty so shall his fault remain.

Whoso has money has the only good,  
A truth oft spoken, ever understood:  
Get money, then; get it by rack and screw  
Nor fear that bugbear end of Shakespeare's Jew—  
Your Shylocks never fall in actual life  
But only in the play and its inverted strife.

Get money, and more money, and, then, more,  
Ingot and nugget, bullion, coin and ore,  
Deed, bond and mortgage, warrant, note and  
bill,

For money is the engine of the will;  
It shakes all heaven and it moves all earth,  
Draws down the angel Death—and shapes our very  
birth!

Get money, and more money, and still more,  
For damned be he who shall continue poor!  
Remember, whatsoever you shall get  
Get money, and more money; still more yet:  
When you have millions you have not enough,  
You only have begun to get the precious stuff;  
Get on and on; amass ten millions more,  
Then bury that beneath a greater store.  
Like Alexander you shall never mourn,  
For money's conquest has no end or bourn;

This ancient earth can conquered be, but gold  
The more its conquests are the more it shall be-  
hold.

Go to, I say; put money in your purse;  
The lack of money is life's greatest curse;  
Nor think this satire, for you'll find it truth,  
And gold will rule your age though beauty sway  
your youth!

---

# THEY'RE TRAINING BOYS TO MURDER DOWN ON ARMY STREET.

They're training boys to murder down on Army  
Street!

Throw up your window wide and hear their tramp-  
ing feet.

They're training boys to murder in the name of  
God;

They're breaking them for soldiers with an iron  
rod.

Each bears a deadly rifle in his boyish hands,  
And now the captain calls aloud his stern com-  
mands;

They kneel—they load—take aim—you hear the  
triggers click—

And they have learned to slay! and oh, the heart  
grows sick.

The little children follow, mimicking it all,  
Held by the awful scene as by some magic thrall;  
Then back unto their mother hasten from the drill  
And beg for sword and rifle that they, too, may  
kill.

They're training boys to murder down on Army  
Street!

Throw up your window wide and hear their tramp-  
ing feet.

They're training boys to murder—in God's name,  
who are?

Why, you and I, and all apologists of war!

---

ROSA LEE.

O Rosa Lee was sweet of face  
As one of heaven's angel race,  
Blue-eyed as Fancy's youngest heir  
As blithesome and as debonair;  
With golden curls around her brow  
And lips as sweet as swaying almond bough.

As rose-buds wear their beauty, she  
Her beauty wore—unconsciously;  
Nor dreamt how fair and full of grace  
Her maiden form and lovely face,



Her look, her smile, her lightest glance,  
Her sweet refusals, sweeter complaisance.

She dwelt beside an inland sea,  
This gracious child of liberty:  
The very flowers she walked between  
Took on a lovelier scent and sheen,  
And brighter ran the babbling brook  
That caught the beauty of her darling look.

For her, I think, the dews were made,  
And golden light and spangled shade;  
And well I ween the poets came  
Into the world to praise her name:  
And hearts were made to throb and beat  
And cast themselves beneath her gentle feet.

A mighty lord came from the east,  
Whose riches daily were increast,  
And courted her, as rich men do,  
With jewels clear as morning dew,  
With gold and silk and linen fine,  
And castles numerous as whisp'ring pine.

An humble youth came out the west  
Who loved her only and loved best;  
Whose riches were a simple cot  
Where honor was, though glory not,

As upright heart and constant mind,  
Bright hopes before him and bright deeds behind.

O Rosa Lee was true as truth—  
She's wedded to that little path,  
And this forever be her praise,  
Lengthening and sweetening through the days—  
She might have ruled from south to north  
But chose, instead, to rule one true man's hearth!

---

### HONOR.

O life is much, and love is much,  
And beauty all adore;  
'And sweet a maiden's gracious touch,  
But honor, friend, is more.

O glory leads unto the height  
Where but the great have trod,  
'And riches lead to power and might,  
But honor leads to God.

O diamonds and pearls are brave,  
And rubies never rust,  
But honor shines within our grave  
And dazzles from our dust.

O genius makes the kingly bard  
 Whose fame the ages span,  
 And lin'age makes the mighty lord,  
 But honor makes the man.

---

MOTLEY.

We make too much of farce in this, our time,  
 Too much of jest; a dearth of serious things.  
 We stoop too often, and instead of wings  
 Wherewith to soar to solemn heights sublime  
 We wear the jester's cloak, and play the mime  
 On all occasions. Ay, our very kings  
 Are clothed in motley, and when the poet  
     sings  
 His verse is nothing if not jesting rhyme.

Is heaven won, or sorrow's tears aye stilled  
 That there is nothing sober to attempt?  
 Are all the myriad mouths of hunger filled  
 That half our time for humor is exempt?  
 Is there no later news from heaven or hell  
 For poets' ears to catch and poets' lips to tell?

O POET, BUILD FOR ME A SPLENDID  
POEM.

O Poet, build for me a splendid poem  
Wherein my soul may dwell,  
And, in the sure supremacy of truth,  
All doubts of God repel.

Build me a high, unconquerable hope  
That atheists cannot shake:  
Build me a moated castle of true faith  
That doubt shall never take.

O clothe me in the golden mail of faith  
'Gainst engines of despair,  
And furnish me against the siege of doubt  
With living waters there.

O worker in the spirit stuff of thought,  
Build me this citadel,  
Build me this moated, heaven-kissing seat,  
And there my soul will dwell,

And living faiths shall like tall sentinels  
Cry down, Who goeth there?  
And naught shall enter that abode of light  
Save who is heaven's heir.

## EROS SEEKING.

The golden sunshine broods o'er fairyland,  
The crystal waters meet, and kiss, and part;  
The purple mountains rise on either hand  
Far-distant like some magic dream of art;  
The heavens with odorous airs are fan'd,—  
But Love goes searching on with anxious heart,  
Goes searching through the tender, livelong day,  
Aye putting by the flowers from his onward way.

All night among the fairy hills he sought,  
Nor rested when the morning star grew dim;  
And often was his trailing mantle caught  
On thorn and brier and overbranching limb.  
All night, and all the eve before he sought  
Aye by the pale light of the moon's cold rim;  
And still he hastens on with anxious heart,  
And still his troubled breast his weary wings ex-  
hort.

Ah! where is Psyche, his immortal Queen?  
He cannot find her anywhere no more:  
Not in all fairyland hath she been seen  
Since last the golden tide set from the shore:  
Gone as a bright star from the blue serene  
Leaving an empty space to tremble o'er;  
Gone as splendor out of fairyland,  
Evanishing in heaven like a mist thrice fan'd.

O Poets, searching in a land of dreams  
For Beauty with the red rose in her hair,  
Have ye seen Psyche by Olympus' streams  
Resting her wings upon the haunted air,  
Or in the white light of the moon's bright beams  
Sleeping forgetful of her love's despair?  
O if ye have, then hasten with the news  
Back where young Eros weeps amid the silver  
dews.

---

## LAUGHOLOGY.

There's palmistry, phrenology,  
And old astrology,  
And other "sciences" manifold  
To tell your fate and get your gold.

There 're many who can "see  
Your fate in leaves of tea,"  
Or in crystal spheres  
Foretell the coming years.

But, ah, my friend, were I  
The least inclined to spy  
Through keyhole small or great  
In Time's three-barred gate,  
I'd do it otherwise  
Than by reading of the skies,

Or human hand or head,  
Or leaves of tea outspread,  
Or gazing in a sphere  
Of crystal, smooth and clear.

The human laugh would be  
My chart of destiny,  
And they who laughed the  
Would lead the rest  
In everything that 's good  
For woman- or man-hood;  
While they who never laugh at all  
A merry ha! ha! ha!  
Ho! ho! ho!  
For them I'd prophesy a fall,  
And failure and despair,  
And wretchedness and care,  
An empty bosom and a fortune bare,

---

### O SET A WINDOW.

O set a window in thy soul  
And let it face the True,  
And plant the rose of Beauty there  
And water it with dew.

O cut a door within thy heart  
And give to Love the key,  
That only Love may come and go,  
Aye debonair and free.

O build a highway to thy brain  
Wide as Eternal Truth,  
That angels, four-abreast, may come  
To thee in age and youth.

O clear the waste-lands of thy life  
And plant great thoughts and true,  
Which, like tall cedars, will draw down  
Sweet heaven's rain and dew.

---

### LIVE ON, OLD TREE!

Live on, old tree,  
And cast thy pleasant shadow o'er the ground!  
Be thou a shelter to the dove's white wing,  
A living choir where sweetest birds shall sing:  
Let all thy branches be one sober green  
Till autumn comes; then hap'ly will be seen  
A veil of saffron, aureate and warm,  
Cast over thee, as by some magic charm



Of air or heaven: then come winter down  
And robe thee in warm ermine snow, and crown  
Thee king of maples.

O, thou faithful tree,  
If brutes inherit immortality,  
Shalt thou not also? Surely thou shalt be  
Among the risen, and forever stand  
A tall, green angel in the Holy Land.

---

#### THE SPIRIT OF WAR.

I am the Spirit of War, and inherit  
One-third of this earth for my own;  
And millions unborn in my name shall mourn  
And bleed at the foot of my throne.

I ride on the blast, and my wings overcast  
Temple and church and home;  
And I sweep to their doom tall cities that bloom  
With a splendor never on Rome.

I fill the earth with a ghastly mirth,  
With the revels of drunken men,  
With the mob's wild shout and the licensed rout  
Of the pillager broke from his den.

I kill the bride at the bridegroom's side;  
I slay the babe at the breast;  
I glut the grave with the fair and the brave;  
I torture and burn the best.

As under an arch, the nations march  
Under my wings outspread;  
And Death, with the Fates, in my shadow awaits,  
And Horror uprears her head.

Oh, I am the same as the Fiend but in name,  
Yet the preachers call me sublime,  
And the poets bring unto me as a king  
Their tribute of stately rhyme.

I sicken the moon with corpses strewn  
By glade and by field and by flood:  
I fatten all hell with powder and shell,  
And gorge all her furies with blood.

To my lips I hold up as a chalice or cup  
The skull of the innocent child;  
And ravish the maid that I have betrayed,  
And flay her when she is defiled.

I have come and gone, with bloody sword drawn,  
Wherever the blue sky domes,  
And have dragged an iron net with heart's blood  
wet

Through every bright land of homes.

With cannon and shell and the banners of hell  
 I lead my myriads on,  
 And where at dusk was a land of musk  
 Is the vale of Hinnom ere dawn.

Oh, I am the sorrow of earth, and I borrow  
 The pangs and the torments of hell,  
 And I rack not alone the flesh and the bone  
 But I torture the soul as well.

Oh, I am that Shape that few shall escape,  
 And Death has built me a throne,  
 And I shake the earth like an earthquake's birth,  
 And bind it with bloody zone.

And whenever men make an excuse for my sake  
 The devil then laughs aloud,  
 And for every plea in favor of me  
 Death weaves another shroud.

---

IN THESE, OUR TIMES.

In these, our times, when time is everything,  
 There 's time for all things either new or old:  
 Time without end for gaming and for gold,  
 For fashion, nettle-like of bloom and sting,

For news and gossip of the throne and king;  
 For novels, plays, and players manifold;  
 For sports unnumbered: time, when all is told,  
 To harp a thousand tunes on folly's string;

Time for all things, save poetry alone,  
 Save rhyme and rhythm and their melodious  
 scheme:

Save Beauty girdled round with jewels of tone  
 Soft-pacing by the bright Aonian stream:  
 Save distant glimpses of the dim Unknown  
 Through poetry's casement opening on the  
 Dream!

---

### SO DEEP IN LOVE AM I.

O could I sing but one more song,  
 One song before I die,  
 I'd sing of love to thee, my Love,  
 So deep in love am I.

O had I but one other dream,  
 One dream before I die,  
 I'd dream thy face was shining, Love,  
 My open casement by.

O had I but one other wish,  
One wish before I die,  
I'd wish thy path through roses, Love,  
Though I beneath them lie.

O could I take one treasure hence,  
One treasure when I die,  
I'd take a kiss of thine, my Love,  
So deep in love am I.

---

THE BOOK OF THE YOSEMITE.

Have you read from that Book that was written  
of old,  
When the heavens were young, and the planets  
new hung  
On hinges of diamond and gold?

Have you read from that volume, that wonderful  
tome,  
With the light of the ages a-glow on its pages,  
That Book with the West for its home?

Have you read its great metre, its marvelous lines,  
With a wonder of thought that puts Shakespeare  
at naught  
As brambles are dwarfed by tall pines?

It is bound in the purple of heaven convex,  
And its characters are each fresh as a star,  
And God has illumined the text.

'T is a lyric by morn, and an epic by night,  
'A bright drama by noon, and beneath the soft  
moon  
'An anthem to beauty and light.

O thou Book of Yosemite, Heaven writ thee,  
And thy verses are sung in bright Heaven's own  
tongue,  
'And run through all harmony.

In the glory of noon I have read thy great lines,  
And re-read thee at night by the silver moonlight,  
O'ershadowed by whispering pines.

I have read thee by twilight, and read thee by  
dawn;  
And re-read thee at dusk, when the earth was all  
musk,  
And all the sweet night have read on.

O thou Book of the Soul, oh, thou Volume su-  
pernal,  
You run into song that our pulses prolong,  
And glow with a freshness eternal.

And millions unborn shall be charmed by thy  
pages,  
And when Homer is not, and great Milton forgot,  
Thou still shalt be read of the ages.

---

CALL HIM A POET.

Horny his hands and uncouth is his speech,  
And the pen unfamiliar to him;  
Born to the soil as an ox to the plow,  
With the strength of an ox and the limb.

Ah, but his soul is a true poet's soul,  
And the work of his brain and his heart  
Heaven has weighed and the angels have praised  
As the bright consummation of art.

Not as a closeted singer he sings  
Till the heat of his frenzy grows cold,  
Nor as a poet who writes and writes on  
For the guerdon of honor or gold;

But as a human who loves and is loved,  
Who has taken a fatherless child,  
Nurtured it kindly and made it a home  
And has kept its young life undefiled.

Taught it to honor the good and the great,  
And forever beware of deceit:  
Shaped its young soul as a poet his dream,  
Immortal and rounded and sweet.

Call him a poet who labors like this,  
Though he never has written a line;  
Not a mere maker of idle-sweet lays,  
But a builder of beauty divine.

---

O TAKE THAT PICTURE FROM THE  
WALL.

O take that picture from the wall,  
And cut a window there,  
And let the golden sunlight in  
Upon the scholar's chair.

O take that battle scene away,  
That work of blood and death,  
And let the blue of heaven in  
And summer's gentle breath.

Take down that painting, take it down,  
Unfix that bloody scene,  
And let in visions of the sky  
And meadows sweet and green.



Make way for heaven's fragrant air,  
 For glimpse of lambs at play,  
 For scent of rose and song of bird,  
 And waters far away.

O God, we've had enough of war,  
 Of blood and death and fear;  
 Of manhood bleeding at the front  
 And dying at the rear.

Then take, oh take, that painting down  
 Upon the schoolroom wall,  
 That cruel, bloody scene of war  
 With death-dew over all.

For Christ's sweet sake, oh take it down  
 And cut a window there,  
 And let the golden sunlight in  
 Upon the scholar's chair!

---

O GOD, IF EVER WE HAD CAUSE FOR  
 FEAR.

O God, if ever we had cause for fear,  
 For deep solicitude and anxious care,  
 If ever we had need of wakeful prayer,  
 This is the season, this the solemn year!

The fatted Time has turned away its ear  
Deaf to Thy chiding whispers on the air,  
To dance lasciviously to the snare  
Of luxury, and lust, her foul compeer!

A storm is sweeping up to-morrow's shore,  
Already are the heavens overcast;  
The true, far-seeing prophet shakes before  
The future like a reed before the blast!  
What can we hope for when these times are o'er,  
These times that, conscience whispers, cannot  
last?

---

**'T IS BETTER FAR.**

'T is better far to be unknown  
Than 't is to be forgot:  
To never have achieved a name  
Than know oblivion's blot.

'T is better to have gone one's way  
Unnoticed and unsung,  
Than after splendid days to be  
Forgot of old and young.

From out the book of glory struck,  
From memory's tablet razed,  
A looker-on where once you shone,  
Forgot, unsought, unpraised!

**MAKE ROOM FOR YOUTH.**

Make room for Youth, ye gray-haired sires,  
Make room for Youth and daring;  
Make room about your council fires  
For Youth with kingly bearing.

He comes—with knowledge on his tongue  
And courage in his heart,  
And courage never is too young  
To play a god-like part.

Make room beside your eldest chief  
And by your wisest too—  
Who banish Youth must welcome Grief  
And all her retinue.

Make room for Youth, for kingly Youth,  
Make room, I say, for him—  
Afar he shall discern the truth  
When your old eyes are dim.

He comes through time's star-blazoned door  
With eager strength and laughter,  
With Promise pressing on before,  
Fulfillment hasting after!

## THE COLUMN.

Those stones stand longest whereon truths are  
writ!

Let Justice then be graven in the base  
Of yon bright column, which we have seen fit  
To rear to heaven in this time of grace  
When good comes to all men and comes apace:  
Justice, not "Liberty"; Justice and Law!

That cycle which the sure and coming Race  
Shall run without illusion, and shall draw,  
All kingdoms to its sphere, as Christ of old fore-  
saw.

We live for sterner and for deeper truth  
Than that for which our fathers bled and died,  
And not to "Liberty"—yet without ruth—

We rear this column by the beating tide,  
And when its corner-stone has fallen aside  
Its sentiment shall still be sweet and strong!

Yea, Justice shall endure and be our guide  
When "Liberty" shall have become a song,  
A closet-passion that the bards alone prolong.

To Justice and not "Liberty" we build

This stately column by the sounding sea.  
Another, brighter morn than ours shall gild.  
Its crowning arch and fretted masonry,  
But from yon blue, eternal canopy

The sun shall never shine on monument  
Reared to a nobler 'cause and destiny  
Than this we dedicate, without dissent,  
To Justice and to Law—the voice and instrument.

We know that "Liberty" is not the whole  
Of that high destiny whereto we're led,  
Nor yet the noblest part, though poets enroll  
"Freedom" and "Liberty" the fountain-head  
Of grace unto the living and the dead.  
Our chief concernment it has ceased to be,  
And has become a name less heard than read,  
More often met with in past history  
Than where men dare and suffer or on land or sea.

Ah! not that "Freedom's" stars less brightly shine  
Do we to Justice dedicate this stone,  
But that in heaven has been seen divine  
A brighter star than o'er our fathers shone.  
Ah! not that "Liberty" has been outgrown  
And no more can delight us or invite,  
But that "Liberty" is not enough alone  
To lead us onward. We need another light  
Than that which was our fathers—though pleasant  
in their sight.

The spirit of our fathers is put by  
Ah! not because our kindnesses transcend  
Our fathers' kindnesses, but that we descry  
A glory that they could not comprehend:

We work not nobler, but to a broader end,  
We are not sterner, but the truth is more;  
We're not the braver but we apprehend  
A deeper meaning than has been before;  
We look beyond the stars and see a further shore.

Our fathers flashed a sun to light the world  
And lo! it shows us fairer worlds beyond  
Whereto we move with "Freedom's" flag unfurled,  
But Justice now the spirit and the bond  
Of man's best feelings—which shall not de-  
spond!

Our fathers made us fine with liberty  
And we are finer for the truth; more fond  
Of justice since they fought to make men free:  
Raised by their works we grasp a broader phi-  
losophy.

---

O DARKEN THE WINDOW AND DARKEN  
THE DOOR.

O darken the window and darken the door  
And take this red rose from my hair:  
O go from my presence and vex me no more;  
O leave me alone with despair.

O let me forget that the heavens are blue,  
O let me forget it is June;  
O let me forget that you vowed to be true,  
O let me forget—or I swoon!

O this is the morning when we were to wed,  
O this is the day of all days!  
And now you avow that your passion is dead,  
And we must go opposite ways.

O well for your soul that you find this is so  
Before 't is forever too late!  
O well for your soul! Fare you well now, and go,  
To her whom you love and not hate.

O go to the woman that stole you from me,  
O go to her side and rejoice!  
She casteth the spell of the wanton o'er thee,  
And shame lures you on through her voice!

---

### HYPOCRISY.

A poet writing with a stolen pen,  
Imparting honesty to youth;  
A harper harping on a pilfered harp,  
Singing of truth;

A robber giving alms of stolen wealth;  
A parricide toasting his murdered sire's health!  
Can foul hypocrisies  
Strike deeper root than these?  
Ay, when a public trust  
Is used to glut a private lust:  
    When war is forced upon a land  
In Liberty's bright name,  
    That some official's bloody hand  
The proper moment and the hour  
May grasp the mane of power  
And mount to wealth and fame  
And cheat an injured people of a patriot's acclaim!

---

## THE TWO VOICES.

### FIRST VOICE.

The sun of Liberty has sunk to rest,  
    Gone down in depths abysmal, dark, and vast,  
As sinks Hyperion into the west,  
    Its last hour loveliest—but ah, its last,  
And Tyranny comes forth like stormy night  
When wild beasts stalk abroad and howl from every  
    height!



No glow of Freedom's golden sun remains  
 Save that reflected by the poet's line;  
 Gone is its glory from the level plains,  
 From wood and mountain, home, and fount, and  
 shrine;  
 And we who watched the setting of that sun  
 Shall never, never see its dawning! No, not one!

SECOND VOICE.

Who can call back the morning, or bind fast  
 The golden sun that sinks into the sea?  
 Nor man nor angel! But from forth the vast  
 Shall dawn another morn right gloriously:  
 So shall the sun of Freedom once again  
 Flame in the zenith, and burn from Ind to Darien!

---

MY LOVE A CONSTANT BEAUTY IS.

My love a constant beauty is  
 A constant joy and wonder;  
 Nor artful plot nor evil league  
 Can part us 'twain asunder.

She dwells along a flowery way  
 Where sorrow visits never:  
 I've loved her since the roses came  
 And I shall love her ever.

She wears one jewel on her breast,  
But in her heart an hundred.  
Ah! how I lived ere yet we loved  
I've often vainly wondered.

---

## FOUR BOOKS.

## I.

This book is like a little sun  
As warm and bright and golden  
And gildeth all it treats upon  
Of modern times or olden.

Dear God! it shineth in my face  
Whene'er I turn its pages,  
All warmth, all cheerfulness, all grace.  
So may it shine for ages.

## II.

This book is like an hermitage,  
Where I may pass at even  
A quiet hour with poet and sage  
And spirits kin to heaven.

Where there is much to speak about  
 And more to love and rev'rence;  
 Where never cometh darker doubt  
 Nor life and God are at sev'rance.

III.

This book is like a good old man  
 With frosty heart yet kindly;  
 The leader of a little clan;  
 Decided, but not blindly.

One who has traveled and seen much,  
 Yet holds the world discreetly;  
 And though with but a few in touch  
 In touch with those completely.

IV.

This book is like a mighty world  
 In the firmament suspended,  
 From forth the hand of genius hurled,  
 With its own sun attended.

A world eternal and sublime,  
 With life and matter teeming;  
 With its own mountains, seas and clime,  
 And gods above them dreaming.

## THE POET.

Nobly he writes of what was nobly done,  
Building great verses on from sun to sun:  
Now paints a god, now limns the hand of Fate,  
And makes his verses like his subject, great:  
Now hears the thunder rolling far along  
And echoes back its voice from peaks of song:  
Now clashes mighty verses till they rock  
Like war's confusion, or an earthquake's shock!  
He looks upon the sunrise, then in rhyme  
Reflects its chastened glory for all time:  
He sees the gates of evening open wide  
And the silver moon come forth like heaven's  
    bride,

Then makes it evening once again in song,  
And from his verses, bright and clear and strong,  
As from another east there doth arise  
A poet's moon that climbs the azure skies.  
He adds great verse to verse like star to star  
And with his hands the gates of truth unbarr.  
He looks on lovely summer like the stream  
Reflecting all the glory and the dream.  
Like some charmed, silent household Nature sleeps  
Until the poet comes and laughs and weeps,  
Then Nature through her myriad halls awakes  
A living thing, that breathes and joys and aches!

When all the gods are dumb he bravely speaks  
And Beauty's end and not his own he seeks!  
In crystal verse he sets a crystal thought,  
Or tools a sonnet like a gem inwrought.  
His lovely verses cluster 'round their theme  
Like roses 'round their stem. He wakes the Dream  
That sleeps with Silence and sends it forth to be  
A glory and a light eternally!

---

HER STEP IS MUSIC AT MY DOOR.

Her step is music at my door,  
Her knock is sweetest song;  
And when she speaks a gladness leaps  
Somewhere my heart along.

Her face awakes the man in me,  
Her touch awakes the god:  
I am no longer since she came  
A dull and selfish clod.

---

TAKE DOWN THOSE GIFTS.

Take down those gifts you've brought for me—  
Those costly gifts, I pray,  
And hang a dream upon the tree  
This holy Christmas day.

Take down those gifts so rich and rare  
Which you in love bestow,  
And hang upon the branches there  
One dream of long ago.

Hang me a dream of darling youth  
Upon the Christmas tree,  
A dream of glory, hope and truth—  
Such dreams as used to be!

O little need have I this day  
Of gifts of pearl and gold;  
My hair, you see, is turning gray  
And I am growing old.

But, oh, for one bright dream of youth,  
One dream of boyhood pride,  
When life seemed honor linked with truth  
And love walked at my side.

Then take those costly gifts away,  
And on the Christmas tree  
Hang me one dream of boyhood's day—  
Such dreams as used to be!

O LASS OF THE LAND OF THE LISTED  
LANCE.

O lass of the land of the listed lance,  
O maid of the tilt and the tourney,  
Send me a glance  
From old romance  
And my heart will go on a journey,

Back to the days of amour and armor,  
Of herald and knight and esquire;  
The days of chivalry,  
Love and revelry;  
Days of the lute and the lyre.

Days of the joust ere armor in rust  
Hung on the wall unregarded:  
To times romantic  
By shores Atlantic,  
When bards like kings were rewarded.

There, there to kneel at thy feet and feel  
The power of love and its magic;  
Of love unacquainted  
With days that are tainted,  
With days that are tainted and tragic!

## THE HUMAN TONGUE.

The tongue has parted more friends than death,  
Has blasted more hopes than war;  
The tongue is sharper than the adder's fang  
And it leaves a crueler scar.

The tongue can heal when medicines fail,  
And under the human tongue  
Is the balm of Gilead which bringeth peace  
Whenever the heart is wrung.

The tongue is a flaming sword of truth,  
Or a serpent coiled to sting:  
The human tongue is a poisoned well  
Or an angel-haunted spring.

The tongue is a fiend forever at home,  
A scorpion hid in its nest;  
A foul tarantula shut in its hole—  
And woe unto they who molest!

The tongue is love's baptismal font;  
The wing of eternal truth:  
The surest, keenest weapon of God;  
The armor of age and youth.



The tongue is a trumpet that 's keyed in hell  
 To summon the fiends from below :  
 The tongue is a harp from heaven's bright choir  
 And its music makes heaven to glow.

O never a witch's broth is brewed  
 In the foulest depths of hell  
 But a human tongue is cast therein  
 To treble the damnable spell.

O never a drama of love is played  
 But the chief and the crowning part  
 Is enacted by the human tongue  
 Whose cue is a loving heart.

O the human tongue is an angel bright,  
 Or a devil a-smoke with hell ;  
 And over all life has power to cast  
 Its blessed or evil spell !

---

PLUCK AND LUCK.

Now gold is where you find it, lad,  
 But friends are where you make them ;  
 While opportunities are had  
 Wherever you awake them.

Sometimes our dearest friend is gained.  
Within the foeman's castle;  
And Fortune, bravely entertained,  
Can oft be made our vassal.

Then never talk of "luck" and "chance";  
They have no sure existence.  
Away with "happy circumstance"—  
Naught's certain but persistence!

Mere luck is like the flowers that grow  
Upon an untilled heather—  
A little while they bloom and blow,  
Then die in frosty weather.

While pluck is like the apple tree  
That bears in cold November,  
Whose fruit you pluck right merrily  
And roast in golden ember.

And true pluck has a luck its own  
That luck alone has never;  
And you will leave all luck alone  
Save pluck-luck, if you're clever.

## DRIFTING.

I'm further away from the old home-light  
And away from my father's door,  
And further away from heaven to-night  
Than I was ever before.

I'm further away from Honor's side,  
And further away from God,  
And further away from my mother who died  
And the paths she blessed and trod.

I'm further away from mercy to-night,  
Yet nearer unto my grave:  
I'm drifting away from the kindly light,  
Drifting on sin's dark wave.

I'm nearer than ever before to shame,  
And nearer to evil resort;  
And nearer to staining my father's name  
And breaking my sister's heart.

O I'm further away from heaven to-night  
Than I was ever before;  
And further away from the old home-light,  
And a mother who comes no more.

**O THOU WHO ART DIVINELY GIFTED.**

O thou who art divinely gifted  
With the bright genius of song,  
Yet who never, oh never, have lifted  
Thy voice against wrong:

O singer of a thousand sweet lays,  
O builder of beautiful verse,  
Yet who never, oh never, once flays  
Sin, or its curse.

O turn from the paths of beauty,  
O wake from thy dreams of delight;  
Come into the arena of duty  
And smite for the right.

Come forth with thy magical numbers,  
Come forth with thy star-pointed pen:  
Shake off the dream that encumbers  
And mingle with men.

O the lily needs not thy adorning,  
And the rose is lovely enough;  
But the vicious need thy warning  
And the proud thy rebuff.

Let the little poets and the narrow  
Sing sweetly of beauty and youth;  
Be thou a swift-flaming arrow  
In the quiver of Truth.

---

### THE WHEEL OF CHILD LABOR.

O the wheel of labor, the wheel of child labor,  
It turneth 'round night and day,  
And oh brother, oh sister, oh friend, and oh neighbor,  
'T is wearing young lives away.

For ever and ever it whirleth around;  
No pause, no cease, no rest:  
It crushes our little ones unto the ground,  
It dashes the babe from the breast.

Oh a wheel of fire is the wheel of child labor,  
And it burns to the very brain;  
'T is crueller than either the sword or saber;  
'T is dark with a bloody stain.

It smokes with sacrifice through the long years,  
It smokes with the blood it has spilled:  
'T is a wheel turned 'round by a river of tears.  
O God, the young lives it has stilled!

Around and around for ever and ever,  
And Death goeth 'round with it;  
Around and around and the toiler, oh never,  
Can pause till the worn heart split.

Around and around and, oh night and day!  
How the faces of the toilers change;  
How they change, how they fade, how they waste  
away,  
How awful they grow and how strange!

O the pity of it! O the sorrow of it!  
O the shame! the brutality!  
O the crime of it! O the horror of it!  
O the black inhumanity!

---

#### A PRAYER.

Lord, give me for my fortieth year  
A heart for any fate;  
A spirit firm, yet not severe;  
A body temperate.

A conscience free of guilty deeds;  
A hand for charity;

A mind above the little creeds;  
A soul that dares be free.

My feet upon the solid ground  
My head the stars among;  
A depth that gold can never sound;  
A nature ever young.

Good health, good friends, good books, pure  
thought;  
A mission worth the while;  
A lin'age to be loved and taught;  
A woman's wifely smile.

O WHEN SHALL DAWN THAT SPLENDID  
DAY?

O when shall dawn that splendid day  
When we of mortal race  
Shall gravitation's anchor weigh  
And sail the seas of space?

Leave earth, like some low coast, behind  
And cleave towards the moon:  
On! on! as bounding as the mind,  
With all the man in tune.

Beyond the winds, beyond the clouds,  
Through meteoric storms,  
To where eternal darkness shrouds  
World-without-end alarms.

Past golden planets of the blest,  
And dance of married spheres,  
And moons all pallid with the rest  
Of a thousand million years.

Past worlds that are but matter's ghost  
And ancient track of suns;  
Around that ultimate, dim coast  
Where hoary Chaos stuns.

On waves of star-dust sailing fast  
Beyond Orion's seas,  
To make an anchorage at last  
Among the Pleiades!

---

### ODE TO LIBERTY BELL.

Ring out, thou blessed Bell!  
Ring out the King, ring in the State!  
Ring out, and let thy music swell  
To heaven's starry gate!



Seraphs have thy tongue unbound,  
Seraph faces throng thee 'round,  
While in thy pauses sweet Heaven's deep organs  
    sound!

Proclaim sweet Freedom's name!  
    Proclaim that blessed hour has come  
To which the martyrs looked through flame  
    In holy martyrdom!  
Ring thou out o'er field and town,  
And all other voices drown—  
Long hath Freedom been crushed down,  
Weaving her tears like stars into the martyr's  
    crown!

Cease not that blessed note!  
    Cease not that holy harmony  
Pouring from out thy brazen throat  
    Till kings shall bend the knee!  
Till each perished hope shall rise  
From the tomb wherein it lies,  
And clothe itself in living light  
To lead a People through a revolution's night!

Ring out, thou blessed Bell!  
    Ring out—a glory hath been born!  
Ring out, and let thy music swell  
    Above the rising morn!

All the air thou solemnize  
And this hour immortalize  
As o'er the sun of Europe a brighter sun doth  
rise!

---

## HANNAH MOORE.

I had a sweetheart, but we parted  
At one sad evening's close;  
Alas! we quarreled and broken-hearted  
I left my sweet Irish rose.

She lives at cottage number ten,  
Where drooping willows stand.—  
O might I see her face again,  
O might I touch her hand!

I'm waiting, waiting, Love,  
Until you smile again,  
Until you welcome me  
At cottage number ten;

The little cottage home  
With roses o'er the door  
But the sweetest rose within—  
My bonny Hannah Moore!

I loved my Hannah ere we parted  
Since then I've loved her more;  
And night and day I'm broken-hearted  
And wish our parting o'er.

I could not miss the sun from heaven  
Like I miss Hannah Moore:  
I could ~~not~~ miss the stars at even  
Like her face ~~gone~~ from the door.

---

#### A MORAL TALE.

Now listen, friends, and I will tell  
And tell you plainly how 't befell  
I got this grievous crack:  
And sure, sweet friends, you cannot fail  
To find a moral in my tale  
If you but have the knack.

Look where my head is broke across:  
A bitter wound! and, oh, the loss  
Of good, red honest blood!—  
This morning, at the break of day,  
As I was jogging on my way  
I came to Silo's flood.

The river it was wide and dank—  
I sat me down upon the bank,  
And as I sat I thought,—  
Then came a robber after me  
And fell upon me grievously;  
And thus I him besought:

“Good friend, or if not friend, ‘Good sir,’  
Prithee, put up thy stick of fir,  
Nor crack my pate across:  
Why should’st thou break an old man’s head,  
As gray a one as e’er touched bed,  
Or bowed to king or cross?”

That villain answered: “God defend,  
If I don’t crack thy noddle, friend,  
Some other robber will;  
And I’ve a wife and family  
Who need thy gold right grievously;  
So, friend, I do no ill.”

And then he broke my head across;  
A bitter wound! and, oh, the loss,  
Of good, red honest blood!  
And then he robbed me of my purse  
And left me there for dead or worse,  
And ferried Silo’s flood.

HATE.

The quarryman, quarrying, sometimes finds  
 Deep in the heart of a stone,  
 A hideous, horrible, shriveled toad,  
 Aghast, agape, and alone.

So in quarrying into thy bosom to-day,  
 I found that thy heart is a stone,  
 And Hate, like a toad, is squatted within,  
 Agape, aghast, and alone.

---

MAY SUCH BOOKS PERISH.

O may such books perish  
 Once and for all;  
 May no man cherish  
 Print them or scrawl!  
 They 're a delusion  
 Honest men know,  
 False in conclusion  
 Breeding confusion,  
 Distraction and woe!  
 Put them behind you,  
 Don't let them blind you;

Hysterical, empirical,  
Vain and chimerical,  
Bare of amenity,  
Truth and serenity;  
Stript of humanity,  
Lacking all sanity,  
Honor, urbanity;  
Heavy with vanity  
And fulsome inanity!  
O the world's trouble  
Forever's made double  
By books like these;  
They corrupt half our youth,  
Demoralize truth,  
And blight like disease!  
They 're all for detriment,  
Nothing for betterment,  
Tools from the workshop  
Of Satan and Sin,  
Evil without and corrupt within!  
Shame on their publication,  
Stern be their reprobation,  
Swift be their condemnation,  
And damned be their preservation!

O THAT GOOD INK.

O that good ink  
Which might make men think  
Should curdle and blink  
And thicken and stink  
And be another link  
"Twixt man and the devil  
And all that is evil!

---

A LYING PRESS.

Hell has no torment like a lying Press,  
Nor devils can devise a sharper rack:  
No torture does it overlook or lack;  
Cold, brutal, agonizing, pitiless!  
It has no mercy, knows no sacredness;  
An Inquisition of the soul, as black  
As sunless hell; a shape demoniac;  
A torture without hope, without redress!

Its type are scorpions and its ink, hell-fire,  
Its staff are devils, and its editor  
Another Legion! 'T is a Beast of Hire,  
Kept for the coward and conspirator,

The sneak, the scoundrel, felon, caitiff, liar,  
The bribed judge and the faithless senator!

---

O FOR A SPARKLING BOWL OF  
LAUGHTER.

O for a sparkling bowl of laughter  
That bright, authentic brew  
That leaves no sting or flatness after—  
Such as my boyhood knew!

With gladness welling like bright bubbles  
From out its depths of gold,  
Cleansing the heart of all its troubles,  
And loos'ning sorrow's hold.

O for a goblet overflowing  
With the bright, authentic stuff,  
To lift to spirit lips all glowing  
And drink till I cry Enough!

O once again to drown my sorrow  
In a mead too sweet to last,  
Drink, and forget the bitter morrow,  
Drink, and forget the past!



I LIKE TO THINK THIS BEST OF  
WORLDS.

I like to think this best of worlds  
Is going right ahead;  
That some new work is done each day  
And some new thought is said.

I like to see old ways forgot,  
Not sneered at but put by,  
And everything brought up-to-date,  
Beneath the dear blue sky.

I like to know machinery  
Is doing half the work,  
And men and women need no more  
To slave like beast or Turk.

I like to smell the factory smoke  
And hear the ring of steel;  
In loom and forge as in the rose  
God does himself reveal.

I like to know that thought is free,  
Nor churches prisons are;  
And men no longer cast their kind  
'Neath bigotry's iron car.

I like this pleasant time of ours,  
This twentieth century,  
When there 's enough to go around,  
And most are fat and free.

Let others prate of other days  
And sing their doleful rhymes,  
It is their souls that are poor, I think,  
And not these kindly times.

---

#### LUTHER AT WARTBURG.

Though pardon veils her face in brass  
My soul shall suffer no affright:  
Upon my forehead is a light  
That falls through neither stone nor glass;  
This marble where I come and pass  
Smells sweet, and glows the livelong night  
With angels' feet. This faith upright  
Man cannot break, though he harass.

Thy prisoner, oh, Roman See?  
Nay, I am free to follow Him  
Not followed by dull feet of clay,  
But by the spirit. And, ye see,  
Although these castle walls be dim  
There 's light enough to kneel and pray!

I THOUGHT TO WRITE MY NAME IN  
GOLD.

I thought to write my name in gold,  
Where all would see and praise,  
Where neither time, nor heat, nor cold  
Could blemish, blot, or raze.

I thought to seize the poet's pen  
And never put it down  
Till on from Ind to Darien  
Had traveled my renown.

I thought to achieve a work of art—  
A poet's burning lay,  
That would outlive the human heart  
And be as young alway.

But ah! the master bards are few,  
And art is fearful hard;  
And I have failed—and bade adieu  
To art and its reward.

And now I turn—but not in scorn—  
To Duty's lowly cot  
To die unknown as I was born;  
Content to be forgot.

Right glad at last that kindly deeds,  
And love, and simple tasks,  
Are all that manhood really needs,  
And all that heaven asks.

---

### TAKE BACK THESE HONEYED SONGS.

Take back these honeyed songs of love and youth  
And give, oh give me youth and love again;  
Give me the workings of a boyish heart  
And take the music of the poet's pen.

A primrose gathered in the May of youth  
Smells sweeter than the queenliest rose of song;  
Hope drinks its dew, while 'round its fragrant  
brim,  
Like painted butterflies, bright fancies throng.

Then take these honeyed songs of youth and love,  
Take all their music and their garnered joy,  
And give, oh give me love and youth again!  
Ay, take the poet and give back the boy!

DUTY.

Like some steep path that leadeth  
 Unto a verdant lawn,  
 The path that leads to duty  
 Still leads to beauty on.

Yet upward and yet onward  
 Until you gain the crest,  
 Then all around shall dazzle—  
 The footprints of the blest.

---

THE BILLIONAIRE.

"How did the billionaire  
 Amass his mighty hoard?"  
 The People asked the Poet,  
 The Poet asked the Lord.  
 The Lord leaned out of heaven  
 And took the rich man's heart  
 And bared it to the Poet.  
 (Well might that Poet start!)  
 And this is how the billionaire  
 Amassed his piles of gold:  
 As sad a tale as ever yet  
 The saddest poet told!

By cheat and deceit,  
By guile and by wile,  
By hook and by crook;  
By such deeds as would shame  
The devil to name!

By robbing and jobbing,  
And gambling and scrambling,  
And fining and combining,  
And squeezing and freezing,  
And flaying and slaying!

By hoaxing and coaxing,  
And duping and stooping,  
Railroading and goading;  
Now cheating a tenant,  
Now bribing a senate!

By backing and sacking,  
Impeaching, o'erreaching,  
Contending, offending,  
And sweating and betting,  
And altering and paltering!

By cheeking and wrecking,  
And luring and sluring,  
And juggling and smuggling,  
And driving and conniving,  
And beguiling and defiling!

By deluding, intruding,  
Befooling, false-ruling,  
Entangling and strangling;  
Now watering stock,  
Now "shearing the flock!"

By jewing and sueing,  
And plotting and boycotting;  
By hocus and pocus,  
And ways insidious,  
Deeds perfidious!

By hiding and dividing,  
And shuffling and scuffling,  
And shamming and damning,  
And abusing and confusing,  
And scarring and warring!

By pledging, then hedging,  
And leasing and fleecing;  
By the sweat of another—  
A friend or a brother,  
A sister or mother!

By bribing and proscribing,  
And loading and toad'ing;  
By bickering and dickering;  
By every transgression and evil concession  
And act unbecoming a Turk or a Hessian!

By exchanging, arranging, estranging,  
By winking and slinking and stinking,  
And lending and amending and pretending;  
By gambling in meat and in wheat and in flour,  
False-voting, promoting; devoting to money each  
hour!

By hurting, diverting, perverting,  
Debasing, disgracing, out-facing;  
By buying and lying, the law still defying;  
By crushing and hushing—O never once blushing;  
And steering and queering, the small voice of  
conscience ne'er hearing!

By corrupting the nation with bribed 'ministra-  
tion,  
Ward-heeling and stealing, concealing and squeal-  
ing;  
By great sins and little for tithe and for tittle;  
Time-serving, still nerving the heart to worse  
crime,  
Valuing nothing that 's sweet or sublime!

By annoying and decoying and alloying and de-  
stroying,  
And supplanting and granting and recanting and  
covenanting,  
And fighting and back-biting and enditing and  
slighting,



And feigning and paining and straining and staining,  
And deceiving and grieving and thieving and be-reaving!

By taking and breaking and raking and forsaking,  
And waylaying and betraying and dismaying and delaying,  
And shaving and slaving and depraving and basely behaving,  
And trading and evading and persuading and masquerading and ambuscading,  
And hating and adulterating and baiting and slating and inflating and falsely legislating!

O this is how the billionaire amassed his piles of gold,  
The saddest tale that ever yet the saddest poet told!

---

### THE MORAL POET.

His poetry is a shaft shot at a mark,  
A flaming arrow hurtled through the dark .  
To pierce the heart of Wrong and lay it cold and stark.

It is an engine terrible and bright,  
Forever standing on the side of Right  
To lay the evil flat and let in heaven's light.

Or is a deep, prophetic organ voice  
That gives the list'ning soul of man no choice  
But upright ways and pure. And conscience doth  
rejoice.

He is an archer of the shafts of song,  
Not for the dream or glory, but that Wrong  
Shall die in all her towers the wide land along.

---

#### LOVE'S PYROGRAPHY.

She 's a picture on my heart,  
Burned by Cupid's fiery dart,  
Drawn by Love's pyrography,  
And, behold, right gloriously!—  
Golden curls to twine and kiss;  
Eyes like stars where souls in bliss  
Dwell forever; creamy brow;  
Cheeks like peaches on the bough;  
Lips like rose in dewy mist;  
Veins like running amethyst;  
Oval chin and swelling breast:  
Lovely, lovely, I protest!

Though I may forget the sun  
And the worlds that 'round him run,  
Moon and star and lesser light,  
Morn and noon and dewy night,  
Summer, winter, autumn, spring,  
Home and country, church and king,  
I shall not forget her name,  
Free as heaven of all blame,  
Nor her picture on my heart,  
Burned by Cupid's fiery dart,  
Drawn by Love's pyrography,  
And, behold, right gloriously!

---

## I DREAMT THE STARS ARE CHARACTERS.

I dreamt the stars are characters,  
(O heart, perhaps they are!)  
And Wisdom taught me how to read  
Them from afar.

Methought I read from Orion  
Toward the Pleiades,  
Read from the mighty scroll of God  
His mysteries.

Those hieroglyphics of the skies,  
The countless stars of night,  
I read their eternal argument  
By their own light.

And waking from that dream, I said:  
O heart, perhaps 't is true;  
Perhaps the stars are letters writ  
In the steadfast blue.

And we shall some day ages hence  
Make all their truths our own,  
As learning once interpreted  
The Rosetta stone.

---

ALICE.

I.

O'er yon grave the stone is broken  
And the flowers withered all:  
*There* no loving words are spoken  
And no tears of sorrow fall.

*There* a stranger in God's acre  
Sleeps beneath the withered grass,  
Where no gentle mourner lingers  
Though an hundred come and pass.

O'er the grave a broken chalice  
For no wreath collects the dew,  
But—beneath the sweet name *Alice*—  
Stand unfilled the long year through.

*'Alice!* 't is a name for heaven,  
For a soul among the blest;  
'T is the sweetest name e'er spoken  
Where young angels whisper "Rest!"

*Alice!* 't is a hope I've cherished  
Through the long sweet-bitter years—  
Hopes have sprung and hopes have perished,  
But this hope lies close as tears.

## II.

She was fair and true and tender,  
With a more than earthly grace,  
And I think upon the lilies  
When I think upon her face.

For we parted just at even  
In a garden dim and sweet,  
And the last bright beam of heaven  
Crowned the lilies at her feet.

Many times returning summer  
Since that day hath waked the rose,  
Many times the purple aster  
Hath been gathered to the snows.

But though season follows season  
Alice comes not, nor is led,  
And I ask my heart the reason  
And it whispers, "She is dead!"

Yet I hope that she is living,  
Though I fear that she is gone;  
And that fear is like the midnight,  
But that hope is like the dawn.

## III.

Can it be my Love is sleeping  
Dust to dust beneath yon stone,  
Where a graven form is keeping  
Watch in silence and alone?

Have I found my long-lost *Alice*  
Where Death's ivy ever drips?  
Have I found her in God's acre  
With life's welcome on my lips?

'T is the same sweet name of *Alice*  
And the grave is just her length!  
O my God! did Death's rude malice  
Touch her in her youth and strength?

'T is that same far-distant country  
To whose shore she turned her face—  
Here she journeyed and ere winter  
I had lost her and all trace.

Lo! within yon broken chalice  
I will plant a young rose tree  
And beneath the sweet name *Alice*  
Write, *Beloved, is it thee?*

---

## OLD DAN MILLER.

Old Dan Miller was a rare old soul,  
Rotund of paunch and heavy of jowl,  
Fond of his pipe and fond of his bowl,  
His laugh contagion and his walk a roll.

Old Dan Miller never went out  
To mend the world or turn it about;  
Stayed in his inn and swore that the gout  
Is trouble enough for a heart that is stout.

Smoked in his inn and vowed to his wife  
That a quiet life is the only life,  
That trouble and losses and sorrow and strife  
Are the portion of travelers; and ate with his  
knife.

Old Dan Miller was the king of hosts,  
His signboard clattered between two posts;  
He had his tales and he had his boasts,  
Had been at nine weddings and seen three ghosts.

Old Dan Miller was merry of heart;  
He held that to laugh is never an art,  
Never a trick or a thing apart  
But unto a man as the wheels to a cart.

He fattened his cattle and fattened his frau,  
Fattened himself and his pot-boy Joe,  
Fattened his mare till she hardly would go—  
Swore that good fat is salvation below.

Old Dan Miller was true as his word,  
Slow to be moved and hard to be stirred;  
Wanted the facts as the facts occurred,  
And called it a lie when the truth was slurred.

Rare old fellow, in faith, was Dan,  
Built on a rare if peculiar plan;  
Pinched the children when their cheeks were tan,  
Sighed when the children were peaked and wan.



Held that a prayer will do its work,  
But a prayer can't finish what the hands shall  
shirk:

Smoked his pipe like an ancient Turk,  
And directed his pot-boy with nod and jerk.

Old Dan Miller was known to dream,  
Singular thing though it may seem;  
Dream and nod and nod and dream  
Over the kettle's singing steam.

Dream of a better land than this,  
Somewhere over the dark abyss,  
Where the little babe would never miss  
Its mother's face or her evening kiss.

Where death would be but a memory,  
And his own little boy would laugh on his knee:  
Where Tartar and Turk would at last agree,  
And all men be fat and all be free.

Old Dan Miller is dead and gone;  
Green is his grave as a bowling lawn:  
Lord, may I meet his spirit anon  
Keeping an inn in the new white dawn!

**MY LOVE IS FULL OF PRETTY WAYS.**

My Love is full of pretty ways  
As May is full of mallow.  
(Her eyes are blue as mountain pools,  
Her hair a golden halo!)

My Love is full of kindnesses  
As June is full of clover.  
(No sweeter lass has ever tripped  
This golden, wide world over!)

My Love is full of constancies  
As March is full of myrtle.  
(She brings me sunbeams in her eyes  
And pansies in her kirtle!)

My Love is full of every good  
As Spring is full of grasses.  
(The meanest flower knows her step  
And sweetens as she passes!)

---

**THE POET IS A DEITY.**

The Poet is a deity  
And shapes a world his own,  
And rules it from his steadfast mind  
As from a throne.

He pours around it lucent floods  
Bends o'er 't an azure sky,  
And doeth all things lovingly,  
Both low and high.

He makes the gentle rain to fall,  
And sets the golden bow,  
And builds the purple hills and crowns  
Their heads with snow.

He brings the seasons in their turn—  
Mild autumn and bright spring;  
And tilts the rose with morning dew  
While sweet birds sing.

He dances forth the mountain brook  
And weaves the fern-leaf there,  
While piney odors rise and fall  
Upon the air.

He hangs the heavens with new stars  
Down all the zodiac,  
And with his hand upbuilds the west  
With sunset rack.

He calls the forkèd lightning down  
And hurls the thunderbolt,  
And makes his heavens now to smile,  
Now to revolt.

He shapes a thousand human souls  
Of high and low degree,  
And puts them down upon his world  
To dwell and be;

And gives them human hearts and minds  
And human love and longing,  
And sets the shapes of Destiny  
Amidst them thronging.

---

#### IF SHE SHOULD DIE TO-NIGHT.

If she should die to-night,  
I'd call to mem'ry then,  
With soul contrite,  
All sad occasions when  
I wronged that gentle heart of hers,  
Which now—O God!—so faintly, weakly stirs.

If she should die to-night,  
How every wrong of mine  
And petty spite  
Shown her who gave no sign,  
Would grow and wax upon my soul  
And sting me with remorse past all control.

If she should die to-night,  
The few, few faults she had  
Would seem how slight!  
And I should deem me mad  
To ever once have spoken ill  
To her whose place not all this world can fill!

If she should die to-night,  
O then I would recall,  
With heart contrite,  
Those many seasons all  
Wherein were means to testify  
My love for her, but which I let pass by.

If she should die to-night,  
How stained my soul would seem,  
But hers—how white!  
How like a selfish dream  
My past would then appear to me;  
While hers—how rich, how filled with charity!

---

FATE.

Thou stern, inscrutable, eternal Fate,  
Like he who scourged the ocean in his hate  
Thinking to punish, even so are we  
Who in our weakness lift a voice 'gainst thee!

How futile, then, must all arraignment seem  
Hurled 'gainst thy godhead! Futile as a dream,  
Or engine hurtled 'gainst the morning mist  
Which, ere 't is troubled, ceases to exist.  
Yet, agonized, tormented, full of pain,  
Still shall humanity thy ways arraign;  
Still storm thy ear as some high citadel,  
To take it never: nor shalt thou repel  
Its vain advance. The desert sphinx art thou,  
Humanity the wandering airs that blow  
Forever 'round thee: still thou lookest down,  
Unmoved, unriddled, without smile or frown!

---

## THE PRESENT.

The Past is dead, the Future yet unborn;  
The Present—Lo! 't is with me this new morn,  
An all-familiar spirit by my side  
From which I gladly would yet cannot hide.  
It follows me; by God, it mocks me now!  
I'll speak; perhaps 't will fade away:

“O thou

Familiar Spirit, wherefore vex me so?  
Thou wast a stranger but an hour ago;  
I neither knew thee nor didst thou know me;  
Then wherefore shouldst thou be mine enemy?”

"Thou never knew me! Hast thou then forgot  
Thou spurned me yesterday, thou foolish sot?  
Hast thou forgotten and so soon forgot!"

"By Christ, I never spurned thee! Nay, what 's  
more,

I never looked upon thy form before.

Thou art a lying Present! Hence, Ingrate,

I hear the Future knocking at Time's gate.

She comes—make way—she comes, my queen, my  
bride—

Already I feel her presence at my side!"

"O unprophetic, unrecollecting fool,

Thou novice in experience's school,

I am that Future knocking at Time's gate,

I am the spirit of the Past you hate,

And I'm the Present, too—the awful Now

To whom the angels of the Lord do bow!

Go cleanse thy heart, and come and honor me,

Then shall the Future be as a bride to thee,

And all the past a blessed memory."

---

#### MY HEART IS WITH MY BEES TO-DAY.

My heart is with my bees to-day,

Across the summer lea,

For there the clover is in spray

And Nellie waits for me.

Her hair a bank of sunshine is  
And fragrant as the south:  
I'd rather kiss its slightest curl  
Than another maiden's mouth!

Her lovely voice is sweeter far  
Than music in a dream;  
Her eyes are liquid as a star  
That shineth in a stream.

I'd not exchange an hour with her  
For heaven's longest June,  
For Paradise without my Nell  
Were a song all out of tune.

---

### SHALL LOVERS DWELL APART?

My happy heart goes on before,  
My feet they hasten after:  
Within my bosom is a store  
Of undefiled, warm laughter.

I hear the blackbird's whistle clearly,  
I hear the mock-bird's call:  
I take the path I love so dearly  
And skirt the garden wall.



Beneath her roses she is waiting,  
The Musk-rose of my heart!  
O say, while all the birds are mating  
Shall lovers dwell apart?

---

## HER FORTUNE.

“Your face is your fortune,’ my pretty maid;  
‘Your face is your fortune,’ dear,” he said:  
“Your golden hair and your eyes of blue,  
Your cheeks like ‘roses new washed in dew,’  
Your creamy brow and your dimpled chin,  
Your Cupid’s mouth and the pearls within:  
‘Your face is your fortune’; then come with me  
To my castles three  
Over the bright blue sea:  
And tarry not, dear, for the nuptial troth,  
For love is the wine and marriage the froth;  
And tarry not, dear, for the bright wedding ring,  
But be you my queen and I’ll be your king,  
And over the dew,  
All under the blue,  
We’ll hasten away to those castles three  
Where Rapture is calling to you and to me!”

"Oh no, oh no!" cried the pretty maid,  
"My honor's my fortune, sir," she said:  
"A stainless name and a plighted troth—  
These are the wine and beauty the froth:  
    And your castles three  
    Over the bright blue sea  
Shall ne'er be the tomb of Honor and me."

---

### THE PROPHET.

"Alas!" they said,  
"Our hands are red  
With blood of prophet slain!  
    But ah, dear God,  
    Spare Thou the rod  
And send Thy seer again.

"We did not know  
    Who struck him low  
That he was seer of Thine;  
    We did not guess  
    He came to bless;  
We could not read Thy sign.

"The truths he taught,  
The deeds he wrought,

To us, ah, what were they!  
 We called him fool  
 Both church and school,  
 And stoned him! Woe the day!

“But ah, dear God,  
 Put back the sod  
 That ’s green above his grave:  
 Give him again  
 Into our ken—  
 We know his lips can save.

“Give back the dead,  
 The seer that ’s fled,  
 And we will homage do;  
 Low at his feet  
 We’ll take our seat,  
 And learn of him we slew.”

The good God heard  
 The people’s word,  
 And did their prayer fulfill:  
 But lo! He gave  
 That seer from the grave  
 A broader wisdom still.

He raised that seer,  
 Dead many a year,

And gave him back to men;  
But gave his brain  
A richer vein,  
His hand a wiser pen.

From field and waste  
The people haste  
To catch this prophet's fire.  
He speaks—and lo!  
With shock and blow  
They tread him in the mire.

Then God in pain—  
“Why hast thou slain  
This prophet of my soul?  
Dost thou not know  
Thou hast struck low  
Thy *seer* again made whole?”

“O hear, dear God,  
And spare the rod!”  
The fearful people groan:  
“Lo! o'er that seer  
Dead many a year  
We reared a church of stone.

“The truths he taught,  
The deeds he wrought,

We made religion of,  
 And knelt we down,  
 Both king and clown,  
 And honored it in love.

“And he we stoned  
 To-day disowned  
 That holy church and law:  
 He said that we  
 In darkness be;  
 Our best is only flaw.

“And this to us  
 Was blasphemous;  
 We stoned him! Woe the day!  
 But hear, dear God,  
 Spare Thou the rod,  
 And give him back, we pray.

“Give back the dead,  
 The seer that 's fled,  
 And we will homage do;  
 Low at his feet  
 We'll take our seat,  
 And learn of him we slew.”

## TWO FRIENDS.

Two friends I had: Both went away;  
I heard of them but yesterday.  
One journeyed east, the other, west;  
Both loved a song, both loved a jest,  
And both were quick to understand,  
Of open heart and warm of hand.  
In height about the same, in face  
Alike as brothers of one race  
Though not one common parentage,  
And equal, so I think, in age:  
Their fortunes were about the same,  
Ambitions much alike, and aim:  
And so they went away, these two,  
As friends have done and daily do,  
One journeyed west, the other, east;  
And which was greater, which was least,  
In honor, manhood, heart, and head,  
Not for my soul could I have said.  
But now—why now I hear it told  
That one has bartered truth for gold,  
Uncrowned himself of honor's crown,  
Pawned all its jewels, and dashed it down,  
And without turning, where he stands  
Can touch a prison with his guilty hands!

While he, that other friend I had,  
Has gone up higher: made the mother glad  
That bore him, and a nation proud  
To touch his hand and name his name aloud!

---

### HOW SOON A NATION CAN FORGET, O LORD!

How soon a nation can forget, O Lord,  
How soon forget its troubled past, and sleep  
In easy negligence, nor longer keep  
At every door and gate stern watch and ward!  
How soon a land is taken from its guard  
When plenty smiles again and bread is cheap;  
How soon forgets it late had cause to weep,  
When spoilers ruled and times were bitter hard!  
O let us then remember ere too late,  
That only yesterday grim hunger's ghost  
Walked in the land and troubled all the state,  
While knaves and spoilers ruled from coast to  
coast.  
And shall we sleep forgetful of such fate?  
Call up the sentries! Send them to their post!

## THE HOURS.

We lightly speak of killing Time,—  
O 't is not Time we kill;  
It is an angel in disguise  
That serves God's will.

The Hours—they are living things  
Not marks upon a dial,  
Tall cherubim that come and go  
In single file.

And some are clad in sombre black,  
And some in faded gray,  
While others come in living gold  
And bright array.

Some bear the hawthorn in their hands,  
Some bring the bitter rue;  
While others hold a red, red rose  
All bright with dew.

They come! No king can stay their march,  
No hand turn them aside;  
They move like stately angels, or  
Like spirits glide.



Not one is missing from his place,  
Not one but passes on;  
A little while they are with us  
And then they 're gone.

From whence they come or whither go  
No mortal man can say,  
But by their shining brows we guess  
They 've passed His way.

O Christ! it were an awful thing  
To harm the least of these,  
For they are servitors of Him  
Whom we would please.

They are His angels in disguise,  
Bright shapes solicitous,  
And as we measure unto them  
So He to us!

---

#### NOTHING COMES OF IT.

I've tried and tried and tried again,  
But nothing comes of it.  
I've hoped and labored as few men,  
But nothing comes of it.

I've done the very best I could,  
But nothing comes of it.  
I have been faithful, as I should,  
But nothing comes of it.

I've toiled on water and on land,  
But nothing comes of it.  
I've labored with both brain and hand,  
But nothing comes of it.

I've risen early, late retired,  
But nothing comes of it.  
I've often done more than required,  
But nothing comes of it.

I've studied to improve my work,  
But nothing comes of it.  
And rarely, rarely do I shirk,  
But nothing comes of it.

All told, I've done the work of three,  
But nothing comes of it.  
I've sweated blood, it seems to me,  
But nothing comes of it.

LIFE'S FAILURES.

Be not so rudely harsh with us  
 Though we are failures all,  
 Though we have fallen in the strife  
 And lower still may fall.

What though we wear no laurel wreath  
 And grasp no victor's prize,  
 We still have hearts that wrong can break,  
 Still tears can dim our eyes.

Still we are feeling flesh and blood,  
 Though humbled in the dust;  
 Still pray we to one kindly Judge  
 And labor still, and trust.

And Fate cannot so bar success  
 But God will leave a way,  
 That none may have so wholly failed  
 But shall succeed—some day!

---

I KNOW, I KNOW.

I know, I know why the rose is so red,  
 Why the dews like a carpet of pearl are spread,

Why the nightingale sings from the wood all  
night,  
And the moon is enthroned on a mountain of  
light!

I know, I know why the poet is awake,  
Why the mocking-bird calls from the hawthorn  
brake,  
Why Beauty is walking abroad to-night,  
And the east is clothed in a mystic light!

I know, I know why the silvery fall  
Doth murmur and sigh and whisper and call,  
Why the youngest flowers are awake to-night,  
And Love's brightest arrow has sped on its flight!

I know, I know why the stars are all gold,  
Why the sweetest story is yet untold,  
Why the mountain pool is astir to-night,  
And heaven will not let the earth from its  
sight!

For Lydia, bright Lydia is coming at morn  
Back unto the castle where she was born,  
And nature is welcoming her all night  
With beauty and fragrance and music and light!

THE STORM.

A storm is sweeping through my heart  
 With lightning and with hail,  
 And I am beaten to the earth  
 Beneath its jagged flail.

My soul is shaken like a tree  
 And stript of all its bloom;  
 Borne down before the hurricane,  
 Aghast beneath the gloom.

Wild thoughts are surging through my brain  
 Like panic-stricken things;  
 Like beast and reptiles, tempest-lashed,  
 And birds with blasted wings.

I hear the nearing thunders now  
 Of conscience and of fear;  
 They split my guilty soul in twain  
 And blast my wild career.

The storm of God is on my head,  
 His awful hurricane,  
 And crushes me unto the earth  
 In body, soul and brain!

## PALMISTRY.

What! do I understand  
My fortune 's in my hand—  
That here is writ  
In the palm of it,  
In lines that meet and cross,  
All I shall be  
Or do or see—  
My every gain and loss:  
Life's history,  
Death's mystery;  
Each pleasure rare,  
Each deep despair,  
And all things whatsoe'er the future holds for me?

It is a lie,  
And but for coward souls would die!  
I hold my fortune in my hand,  
But hold it there at my command:  
It rests with me  
What I shall be,  
And do and see,  
And take and leave,  
Adventure and achieve!  
I am the master of my brain and brawn  
And not necessity's ignoble spawn: .

I hold my fortune in my hand indeed  
But not in fleshy lines that human art can read!

Let knaves teach fools  
The folly of the palmist schools,  
And stoop their souls to shallow rules,  
No fate embalms  
My fortune in my palms  
And turns a reverseless key  
'Twixt what I am and what I'd be!  
The future of a man is nowhere writ,  
Nor yet in whole nor part,  
And angels can but guess at it,  
To miss or hit  
By chance, not art.  
The soul is free,  
And ever was, and ever it shall be,  
And can achieve the fortune that it dare,  
And dare achieve all fortunes whatsoe'er!

---

### I LOVED YOU FOR YOUR BEAUTY FIRST.

I loved you for your beauty first,  
Then loved you for your mind,  
Your gracious wealth of character,  
Your spirit pure and kind.

You have a manner all your own  
I cannot well express,  
And sweeter than the viol is  
The music of your dress.

You wear your learning like the rose  
That trembles in your hair,  
Where half concealed amidst your curls  
It makes you doubly fair.

O could I seal my love to-night  
Beneath the fragrant flowers,  
Then how much sweeter were my rest  
And all my waking hours!

---

### I WOULD NOT HURT HER LITTLE HAND.

I would not hurt her little hand,  
But my poor heart breaks she;  
I'd die for her on sea or land  
Yet she 'll not smile for me.

She dwells my father's fields above  
Beside the old mill-stone,  
This blue-eyed lass that I may love  
But never call my own.



Yet though she loves another youth  
 I love the maiden still,  
 For love like mine, all trust and truth,  
 May not be changed at will.

---

NOT ALWAYS.

O 't is not always the golden pen  
 That writes the golden thought:  
 O 't is not always the richest men  
 Whose favors most widely are sought.

O 't is not always the fairest in face  
 We love the longest and best:  
 O 't is not always the first in the race  
 We ask to be our guest.

Not always our chiefest thanks are his  
 Who plays the chiefest part:  
 And the first in rank not always is  
 The first within our heart.

O 't is not always the king that rules;  
 Not always the mighty o'ercome:  
 Not always from forth the greatest schools  
 The greatest scholars come.

O 't is not always the prince or the lord  
Who plays the kingliest part:  
And 't is not always the grandest bard  
Who sings right into our heart.

O 't is not always the forwardest youth  
That makes the foremost man:  
And the plan that seems all virtue and truth  
Is not always heaven's plan.

Then let the lowly take courage from this,  
And let the exalted take care;  
Let the faint look up and their fears dismiss,  
Let the proud look round and beware.

---

### NOW MORN UPON THE ROSY HILLS.

Now morn upon the rosy hills  
Is looking o'er the valley  
Unto that cot and pleasant spot  
Where dwells my blithesome Sally.

Her lilies are the first to wake  
And catch the sunrise-glory,  
And now unfold such hearts of gold  
As never were in story.

Her apple wakes her cheery tree,  
Her cherry wakes the clover,  
And now is heard the note of bird  
And earth knows night is over.

To be alive and be in love  
In such a morn and season  
Is as near to heaven as shall be given  
To we of mortal reason.

---

#### OF MANY FOOLS, I LOATHE THE MOST.

Of many fools, I loathe the most  
That muddled, puddled oaf  
Who holds that life's realities  
Are bed and drink and loaf.

That clod who has no place for dreams  
Among the list of needs,  
Who holds as real those things alone  
On which his belly feeds.

To whom immortal verse is naught,  
And fine, enlightened taste;  
And beauty but an empty mist,  
And fancy's field a waste.

To whom all things are dreams save those  
That he can eat or pawn,  
Naught worthy second glance or thought  
Save what he fattens on.

That earthly and besotted dolt  
Who takes his narrow stand,  
And blots from life's realities  
What god-like souls demand.

Like one in total blindness born  
Who bats his sightless eye,  
And values far above yon sun  
The stick he hobbles by.

Souls cannot live by bread alone—  
Hunger has deeper springs;  
And beauty is a stubborn fact  
And dreams substantial things.

---

#### KISS ME, DEAR, AND LET 'S FORGET.

Kiss me, dear, and let 's forget  
That our eyes were ever wet;  
That our hearts were ever sad  
With a world that 's mostly bad;  
That our dreams come seldom true,  
And are nothing when they do!

Kiss me, dear, and let 's forget  
Memory is all regret;  
All our days are empty urns  
Where the ash of promise burns:  
All our actions end in thought,  
And all thinking comes to naught!

Kiss me, dear, and let 's forget  
All things save that we have met;  
Save the skies are blue above  
And we have an hour for love;  
Save our lips may meet to-day  
Come to-morrow come what may!

---

THE DIVORCEE DINNER: THE LATEST  
FAD.

Have you heard of that dinner, that wonderful  
dinner?

(Yet surely you have, though a saint or a sinner!)

'T was given of late

In a middle-west State

By a lady in society of perfect propriety,  
Whose fads are philanthropy, church-work and  
piety.

The fair hostess herself with her own hand indited  
The prized invitations. The mansion was lighted,  
The banquet was spread,  
The wine glistened red,  
The guests were thrice seven, the servants eleven:  
The hostess was Madam Dean-Morgan-Hill-Nevin.

A three times divorcee, new wed in Dakota;  
(Divorced in Ohio, New York, Minnesota!)  
The guests at her board  
Were her new-wedded lord,  
Her three faithful lawyers—Burke, Wilson and  
Sawyers—  
Who won her divorces; forensic old warriors.

While seated between were the honorable judges  
Who granted her freedom (which no man be-  
grudges!)  
And gave her respite  
From marital delight,  
And made her lords pony up good alimony.  
(Ah, judges have hearts though their office is  
stony!)

Still further along at the banquet were seated  
Her three divorced husbands; now royally fêted:  
While sleek and serene  
Right plain to be seen

And Other Poems. 293

Were the four reverend pastors (though pious, not  
fasters!)

Who wedded their hostess to marital disasters.

On the left, with their morals loose-fitting as  
blouses,

Were the three divorced wives of her three divorced  
spouses;

While down at the foot

Of the table were put

Two sons and a daughter that marriage had  
brought her:

Too youthful to sip of the wine without water.

And last, but not least—t'other end of the table—  
Was seated her lover (a fact and no fable!)

The man she would wed

Ere the old year was dead

And divorce in the summer to wed a new-comer—  
A coachman or bishop, a lawyer or plumber.

And this is the dinner, the dinner-divorcee,  
With a touch aristocratic and a touch that is  
horsey,

Which the newspapers print

For all that is in 't;

The dinner select and the dinner correct,

The dinner which every good wife should affect.

## LINES.

A cat lay dying in the gutter, and  
A little child was staring at it there:  
The child drew nearer and with stick in hand  
Poked at the creature, ruffling its dank hair;  
Then, drawing nearer still, with baby feet  
Trode on the moaning beast, and laughed to hear  
The thing complaining, like a toy that  
squeaks  
When pressed in the middle. A butcher's boy,  
with meat  
And basket, loitering on his way, drew near  
And watched the baby with the rosy cheeks,  
Moist yet with mother kisses, take a stick  
And poke the creature's eyes out—one was  
blind;  
Laughing with baby glee. Then with a brick,  
The largest and the roughest he could find  
After some moments' search, the butcher's boy  
Drove at the creature, shouting as with joy:  
Then, taking up the brick, hurled it again,  
And once again—the cat not yet quite dead;  
Then, whistling shrilly, went upon his way—  
The little child looked after him and then  
Plucked off his bonnet from his curly head  
And singing to himself returned to play.



## O GHOST, I HAVE THEE NOW.

O say, thou foolish, fond and bow-legged ghost,  
Since thou hast shuffled off the "mortal coil,"  
Why dost thou daily haunt this distant coast  
Called Earth—this scene of former strife and  
toil,

And fright we mortals with thy spectral shape,  
Thy chuckling laugh, and legs that seem to  
yawn

As if aweary? Neath thine ancient cape  
What loves contend? What passions still live on?

Offt have I met thee in our cellar-room

Hard by the cider keg. With pensive brow  
Thou seemed but a deeper shadow in the gloom.

And She was there! O, ghost, I have thee  
now—

Thou lovest that freckled red-haired lass of suds  
Who weekly washes for us, and then scuds!

---

THE PEN.

You may talk of the power of electricity,  
That great science yet in its great youth;  
But the PEN is the lever that moves this old  
earth

And the fulcrum it rests on is truth.

And good steam is a puissance not to be scorned,  
And bright fire is the father of force;  
But the PEN in the hand of a scholar or bard  
Can move this old world from its course.

You may talk of the power of powder and shell,  
And of rifle and mortar and gun;  
But the battles achieved by the might of the PEN  
Are the only battles that are won.

For who conquer by powder, by steel, or by fire  
Must conquer again and again,  
But they conquer forever who conquer but once  
By the might of the almighty PEN.

---

#### IF GENIUS WERE BUT CATCHING.

If genius were but catching, sweet,  
I'd catch the poet's malady,  
And wake some splendid burst of song  
And dedicate it unto thee.

If riches were contagious, dear,  
I'd take the rich man by the hand,  
Then thou couldst dwell in crystal halls  
And be a lady of the land.

If glory were infectious, love,  
I'd go where glory brightest be,  
Then millions would applaud my name,  
And I—I'd give that name to thee.

---

## A LITTLE PEOPLE.

A little People o'er the sea  
Have known themselves a year,  
Have known themselves and will be free  
To shape their own career.

The flower of liberty has sprung  
On plain and hill and slope;  
The dome of heaven has been hung  
With a new star of hope.

The iron within their poets' blood  
Has met war's two-edged flint:  
The forehead of their young manhood  
Has ta'en a new imprint.

They've cast their lead in sterner mold  
That similitudes of kings:  
They've found that commerce for their gold  
From which a Nation springs.

They battle for their living faith—  
What land has fought for more?  
They snatch a glory from stern death,  
They sink, but not implore.

They bind the tyrant's hands abhor'd  
And his fierce spirit awe;  
They go forth with a two-edged sword,  
Returning with the law!

---

### TIRED!

I'm tired, tired, tired,  
Too tired to creep:  
I'm tired, dead tired,  
Too tired to sleep.

I'm tired, tired, tired,  
Tired unto death:  
Too tired almost  
To draw my breath.

I'm tired, sick-tired,  
Tired of it all:  
Too tired to stand,  
Too tired to crawl.

I'm tired, tired, tired,  
 Dead tired; fagged out:  
 Too tired to know  
 What it 's all about.

My heart is tired,  
 And my poor head:  
 And I'm too tired  
 To creep in bed.

I'm tired, tired, tired,  
 Too tired to sigh;  
 Too tired to live,  
 Too tired to die.

Tired, tired, dead tired;  
 Old, tired, and gray:  
 Too tired to rest,  
 Too tired to pray!

---

O SHE IS A POEM!

O she is a poem that angels have pen'd,  
 A poem of love without surfeit or end;  
 A poem forever delightful and new,  
 Eternal, supernal, and rounded and true!

O she is a verse from the song of the spheres,  
A rhyme from the joy of the ultimate years;  
A madrigal sung in bright paradise,  
A pulse of the paeans that balance the skies!

O she is a song and awakeneth song;  
A lyric that echoing poets prolong:  
In music's anthology sweetest of all,  
Awaking and taking each heart in her thrall!

O maid with the large and luminous eyes,  
You answer the Sphinx's immemorial whys,  
You answer the riddle of life with your smile—  
And, lo, I have come to your palm-fronded isle!

---

#### ADELINE.

The miracle of flowers is undone,  
The bobolink hath sought a brighter clime,  
Dim clouds are driven o'er the darkened sun  
And gusty winds bring in the winter time:  
Big drops of rain are falling in the land  
Drowning the meadows, where no fold is seen;  
Leafless and cold against the barren moor  
A single ash hath ta'en its blasted stand:  
Hath faded from the lake a day serene,  
A glory gone from heaven, a light passed  
from the shore!

Beneath yon yew tree's shade, where no birds sing,  
In linen scarf and faded mantle wound,  
My Love hath slept since autumn's golden spring,  
The earth high-piled above her dreamless swound;  
My Adeline hath slept a dreamless sleep

Nor knows the golden rod hath come and gone,  
Nor knows the orchis lingered for her sake,  
To perish only on the winter's steep;  
My Adeline hath slept in death alone,  
The bride hath slept the sleep the bridegroom  
cannot break!

Above her head the morning rose shall blow,  
The stately asphodel shall spring and wave,  
The flower of winter star the sheeted snow  
Tender and passionless upon her grave;  
But in their beauty she shall not delight  
Nor turn aside to gather them at morn;  
She sleepeth now beneath the drooping yew  
And hath no smiles sweet buds make doubly bright,  
No youth the stately lily may adorn,  
No golden hair to bind with roses wet with  
dew.

She came with summer like this morning rose  
I plucked upon my casement, sweet and lone;  
She passed with summer, at one twilight's close,  
Like petals that around my feet are strown.

Her death was as a golden fountain stopt  
Upon a sudden in a morn of May  
When birds sing sweetest 'round its crystal  
well,  
Or as a fragrant rose whose stem is lopt  
Holding an hour of bloom e'en in decay,  
The dew upon its leaves but death within each  
cell.

While summer still was in the dream and gold,  
And wingèd odors stirred the citron glen  
My Love drew nearer, while I softly told  
A story older than the poet's pen,  
The story primal of the primal pair,  
Forever new and oh forever dear!  
When lo! we heard a spirit footstep fall,  
A fearful summons from the viewless air,  
And Azrael rose in the twilight clear  
And led my Love away toward Death's cham-  
ber hall!

---

#### A NEW PLEASURE.

"O for a new pleasure," the weary king sighed,  
"A pleasure untasted before!"  
And he turned from the revelers reveling wide  
And passed through the golden-hung door.



"O for a new pleasure; a novel delight;  
A joy and a gladness unstaled!  
Whoso shall discover it him I will knight,  
For the pleasures of life have all failed."

The master of revels was there at the feast,  
And heard the desire of his lord.  
A greater magician ne'er came out the East,  
And he thought of that master's award.

Up rose the magician and followed the king,  
On hastened the king to the sea,  
Where he envied the curlew his swift-flying wing  
And sighed for the fisherboy's glee.

And envying and sighing sate down on the shore  
And looked on the bird and the boy,  
And, looking, he marvelled the more and the more  
Whence came their pure spirit of joy.

Then a voice at his side and a presence recalled  
The wandering thoughts of the king,  
And spoke the magician—"Since pleasure has  
palled,  
And shattered is joy's sweetest string,

"Learn you of the curlew who wingeth the shore;  
And learn of yon fisherman's boy  
This truth that has power to make the world o'er—  
A new heart is the only new joy.

"You who seek a new pleasure, go find a new heart  
That labors in meekness and love,  
Then pleasures as many and perfect will start  
As stars from the heavens above!"

---

### OUT OF MY BRAIN THE MUSIC HAS FLED.

Out of my brain the music has fled  
And out of my life the dream;  
The poet in me is cold and dead,  
And beauty no longer supreme.

Gone is the heart that leapt up in me  
At the magical name of song;  
Gone is the charm of melody,  
Ay, gone these seasons long.

Like a spirit I moved in a spirit land  
And nothing was common to me—  
The sound of a voice or touch of a hand  
Could shake me with ecstasy.

But the wonder has passed like a dream of night,  
O never to come again,  
And the world grows stale, and common, and trite,  
And I the dullest of men.

The fame of a poet was nothing to me  
But to feel as a poet was all;  
I asked not the guerdon of melody  
But to live in the poet's high thrall.

---

THERE ARE MORE WAYS OF PLEASING  
GOD THAN ONE!

There are more ways of pleasing God than one!  
More ways than building up His church for  
Him,  
And kneeling there beneath stained windows  
dim  
And praying to the Father through the Son.  
The world is His, and all that 's kindly done,  
Or nobly undertaken, is to Him  
As dear as labor of those hands that trim  
His altar candles at the set of sun.

He loves the merchant not less than the priest,  
He loves the maiden dearly as the nun;  
Blesses alike the home and church's feast,  
And hath indeed in love no favorite one;  
Oft prospering most what serves His church the  
least,  
For all that 's kindly done is godly done.

## YOUR BEAUTY LEFT ME MARVELING.

Your beauty left me marveling,  
Your coldness left me grieved:  
That one so fair could be so distant  
I would not have believed.

Perhaps they warned you I am poor,  
The poorest of brave men;  
But Fortune's wheel has turned before  
And it may turn again!

True love like mine has lifted some  
Unto a kingly throne,  
And the doors to-night they turn me from  
To-morrow may be my own!

---

CLARA O'DEE.

One rose in your hair  
Makes summer for me,  
O rare, sweet Clare,  
O Clara O'Dee!

One smile from your lips  
 Brings back the lost June  
 With the tuberose scent  
 And the oriole's tune!

I pass the wine cup  
 And touch but your glove,  
 And my soul is caught up  
 In the white arms of Love!

Ah! the paths that lead  
 To paradise sweet,  
 I'd leave for the lane  
 That runs to your feet!

---

MY SWEET THOUGHTS ARE MY  
 DAUGHTERS.

My sweet thoughts are my daughters,  
 My brave thoughts are my sons:  
 Such are the poet's children  
 And oft his only ones.

I love them for their mother,  
 Their mother who is Song:  
 She 's all the bride I've taken  
 And ah, I've loved her long.

Her hair is more than golden,  
And never shall be gray:  
She came to me in beauty  
And shall be young alway.

We dwell within a palace,  
A palace of high faith,  
Where sweet pipes play forever,  
And charms the passion wraith.

Yet sometimes I am haunted  
By a mortal maiden's face,  
A countenance all beauty  
A look all youth and grace.

And though to Song I'm wedded  
And love her very much,  
I hunger for the human,  
I crave the human touch.

I feel the icy coldness  
Of her, my spirit bride,  
And long to clasp the maiden  
That laugheth at my side.

TO TRADE.

To trade: for a little baby's smile  
 And the touch of a baby's hand,  
 A lady's diamond pointed pen  
 And stock with golden band.

To trade: a silver inkwell, chased,  
 And a gold-bound blotting-pad,  
 For the uncertain sound of two little feet  
 In softest moccasins clad.

To trade: a lady's writing desk  
 And paper—seven reams,  
 For the joy that comes to a mother  
 When her babe first smiles in its dreams.

To trade: a dictionary of rhymes  
 And Roget's Thesaurus,  
 For a baby's mouth at my breast  
 And a love idolatrous.

---

To trade: the thousand thoughts and fancies  
 That haunt a poetess' brain,  
 For the one pure thought of a mother  
 For her little babe in pain.

To trade: a name in the magazines,  
And a name in a book or two,  
For my face caught up and reflected  
In a baby's eyes of blue.

---

THE ROSE THAT BLOOMED IN EDEN  
BLOOMS TO-DAY.

The rose that bloomed in Eden blooms to-day,  
The nightingale that shut the primal eyes  
To slumber and to dreams in Paradise  
Still sings at even mid the bloomy spray:  
The sun shines down with as elysian ray  
As ever in that golden time; the skies  
Are not less purple; and yon heaven lies  
No jot or league more distantly away.

It is our heart and not the world that 's changed,  
It is the heart—the world is Eden still:  
It is the spirit ~~from~~ its God estranged,  
No change of wood or brook, or vale or hill.  
Still are we living in bright Paradise,  
Still, still in Eden 'neath edenic skies.



## GCNE, ONE MORE FAITHFUL FRIEND.

Our old clock died this morning,  
Our beautiful old friend:  
Death came without a warning  
And no one saw the end.

We woke—to miss his greeting;  
We looked—to find him dead;  
His heart no longer beating,  
Death's angel at his head.

At first we thought him sleeping  
With tired hands folded o'er,  
But ah! his heart was keeping  
The sleep that wakes no more.

He took the silent hours  
And rung them like sweet chimes,  
And come sunshine or showers,  
His ways were true all-times.

When our little son lay dying  
And we thought o' the cold, cold sod,  
His faithful hands were trying  
To point right up to God.

Gone—one my verse shall hallow;  
Gone—one more faithful friend:  
Gone—and when I shall follow  
As peaceful be my end.

**SHE HAS HER FAULTS LIKE OTHER  
MAIDS.**

She has her faults like other maids,  
Her foibles and her failings;  
Her beauty has its little aids,  
Her temper has its ailings.

She is not perfect, as I grant,  
And, as I guess, quite mortal;  
And neither learned nor ignorant  
To that extent to startle.

Not always wrong, not always right;  
A loved and loving human  
Whom poets call an angel bright,  
Philosophy, a woman.

Somewhere may be another maid  
That artist might call fairer,  
Whose hair is of a brighter shade,  
Whose eyes and lips are rarer.

But nowhere is another lass  
Whose love is all her dowry,  
Can bring my heart to such a pass  
As lovely Laura Lourie.

IGNORANCE.

There's bigger game than bison,  
 Than moose, or wolf, or bear,  
 And though not seen by vision  
 'T is met with everywhere.

'T is fiercer than the tiger,  
 Or than the crocodile,  
 Than beasts that stalk the Niger,  
 Or shapes that haunt the Nile.

It preys upon no dumb thing,  
 Nor hind, nor hart, nor foal;  
 It is a fearful Something  
 That stalks the human soul.

The scholar and the teacher,  
 The scientist and the bard,  
 They hunt this hellish creature  
 And hunt him fast and hard.

They drive him far and farther  
 From human residence,  
 For lo! he is no other  
 Than bestial Ignorance.

And greater than great Nimrod  
That hunter-king of old,  
Or those that after him trod  
In emulation bold,

Is he, that dauntless spirit  
Who hunts this brutish thing—  
May he such fame inherit  
As only brave deeds bring.

---

MY LIFE WAS A ROUND OF GOLDEN  
DAYS.

My life was a round of golden days  
When thou wast near me, Lucy;  
But now I walk in darkened ways  
With naught to cheer me, Lucy.

My laugh is not the laugh of youth;  
Its sound doth pain me, Lucy:  
For distance is a serpent's tooth  
And it hath slain me, Lucy.

My heart was a nest of singing birds  
When I first kissed thee, Lucy;  
But now—alas! I have no words  
To tell how I've missed thee, Lucy.

My dreams are not the dreams that were  
 When thou wast near me, Lucy;  
 Dark shapes about me move and stir,  
 And shadows jeer me, Lucy.

My days were sweet as summer flowers  
 That strew the heather, Lucy;  
 In those old times, those happy hours  
 When we dwelt together, Lucy.

But now I scarce dare think of then:  
 And the thought should start us, Lucy,  
 That ere our lips shall meet again  
 Death's hand may part us, Lucy!

---

GONE IS A STRENUOUS SPIRIT.

Out of the shadow of nature  
 Unto the glory of death,  
 Gone is a strenuous spirit,  
 Resigning a worker's breath

Not as a reaper but sower  
 Into the body he came—  
 Harvests there were to be planted  
 To reap ere he sowed was shame.

Loved less the harvest than furrow,  
Loved less the rose than the seed;  
His was the hand of a planter—  
Let others still reap the meed.

Knew that our doings abideth—  
States cannot live by a name;  
Gave all his days to great action  
And not one brief hour to fame.

Never, in fear of an error,  
Did he step over the truth—  
Heard the full summons of spirit  
And wrought with the faith of youth.

Held that chief truth of our finding—  
That the wide world is as deep  
As we shall judge it in spirit,  
And as we so judge we reap.

Left his pure footsteps to guide us  
In the high places of truth;  
Left his great faith to the weary  
And unto the old his youth.

WHAT THOUGH THE GARDEN OF THE  
MUSES YIELD?

What though the garden of the Muses yield  
But one sweet flower to my hand each day?  
Contented, come I from the bloomy field  
And at thy feet that single flower lay.

Rich in the treasure of that only bloom,  
But richer in the thought that 't is for thee;  
For not, indeed, the flower but for whom  
The flower is gathered most enriches me.

Then take this single blossom of my rhyme,  
This everlasting of a poet's mind,  
And make it doubly precious for all time,  
Thrice precious by acceptance more than kind.

Take these, the single flowers of my song,  
And day to day my toil shall add to them  
Until they grow to be—'t will not be long—  
A wreath, a garland and a diadem.

A chaplet sweet to crown thee queen of love,  
Thou lovely spirit with thy human mouth,  
Thou blue-eyed maiden precious far above  
All sister-spirits of thy shining south.

O POET, OPEN WIDE THE GATE OF  
DREAMS.

O Poet, open wide the gate of dreams  
And let our care-worn spirits in to rest;  
Throw wide the hinges of the gates of Song  
And none so poor but will be Beauty's guest.

Our hearts are cankered with the canker gold,  
The World beats on us like a tropic sun;  
Almost we have forgotten Beauty's name,  
So fierce we slave, so fast the race is run.

Throw wide the everlasting gates of Song,  
(So heaven's gates by seraphs are thrown  
wide!)

And like young angels we shall enter in  
And with great truths, as with the gods, abide.

O flush our hearts with the Pierian spring,  
O bathe us in the bright Aonian flood;  
O reach from out the dream and draw us back  
That music heal this fever in our blood.

O Builder of the Dream that is no dream  
O Worker in the spirit stuff of thought,  
O Poet, open wide the gates of Song—  
We flee from Mammon. and would not be  
caught!



O give us shelter from the world's alarms;  
Show us again in heaven Beauty's bow;  
Lead us into the silences of God,  
And crown us with a faith lost long ago.

---

PHOEBE.

Thou pleasant land of brooks and leaf-fringed  
streams,

Thou Arcady of citron and of vine,  
Untroubled vale, where aye bright Summer  
dreams

Lulled in the coil of dewy eglantine,  
What conscious spirit, by winged airs entranced,  
Her breast soft-heaving with its burdened  
musk,

Enamoured sleeps midst yonder depth of  
thorn

Where never mortal nor yet spirit chanced,  
Saving perhaps with golden rain or dusk  
Some faery hasting by with silent horn?

She sleeps a spirit's sleep on rose-bloom prest,  
Her hair half-loosened from a fragrant wreath;  
One white, soft-tapering hand upon her breast,  
The other hid her crooked curls beneath.

Upon her body is a splendid light,  
A glory like around the summer moon  
That sleeps upon the lakes of Thessaly;  
Her watchers are the golden stars of night,  
And, hanging with the lily o'er her swoon,  
The nightingale pours forth its melody.

She sleeps a spirit's sleep, rose-bloom above,  
O'erwoofed with oxlip and musk roses dear,  
And dreams a spirit's dream, soft breathing love  
Which only the rapt nightingale may hear.  
Immortal bird! Sweet-throated interpreter!  
Thy music is the cadence of her dream,  
A dream prophetic of the golden morn—  
Bright vision that the hours will not blur  
Into forgetfulness, nor orient beam  
Dissolve away and leave her all forlorn!

She dreams of *him* long-seeking her through pain,  
Only to meet in dreams of summer night,  
Meet and embrace, embrace and part again  
Like guilty things in the hierarchy's sight.  
Of young Endymion she dreams—of him!  
For she is Phoebe, his immortal love!  
'T is evening; they have met in Thessaly,  
And in her dream she plucks the lily dim  
That hangs her shut and sleeping eyes above  
And lays it on her breast where he will see.

Love's dreams are sweet, but sweeter is love's  
waking.

Aye clasped in embrace to the other's heart!  
O then awake—thy waking hath no sting!  
Awake, bright Spirit—nor thy dreams depart!  
Not o'er the threshold of thy dreams alone  
Endymion comes, but o'er the threshold too  
Of thy lush bower thatched with tender  
shoot;  
Not only in thy dreams the Fates atone  
But in thy waking also!—O'er the dew  
Endymion comes, and Philomel is mute!

---

### AN EVIL BOOK.

There is no evil like an evil book,  
And no infection half so quickly spread,  
Since such has power to strike the conscience  
dead  
And rot the spirit, ere the flesh is shook.  
Such evil tomes are each a golden hook  
That, shining, snares and, snaring, lets not go  
Until the devil has the soul in tow,  
Jerked like a grayling from its native brook!

In writing then write holily or quit;  
And every page for honor's sake left blank  
Will shine in heaven with a splendid wit,  
And angels and not men shall give you rank;  
But whensoever an evil line is writ  
Hell has another scribbling fool to thank!

---

## LAKE TAHOE.

Beauty walks by Lake Tahoe—  
Her path is through the pine;  
And Grandeur from eternal snow  
Aye looketh down divine.

Here Solitude and Silence meet  
In their unbroken love;  
And day completes the earth beneath  
And night the skies above.

Tall golden splendors bloom and shake  
Where limpid waters lie,  
And heaven's face glows in the lake  
As in a conscious eye.

While from the hanging walls above  
The stately pine looks down,  
Aye carpeting the dewy earth  
With needles smooth and brown.

## A PRELUDE.

I sing of Romance and the South,  
Of meads that lovers' feet have prest;  
A river flowing to the west  
With sunset islands at its mouth.

I sing of beauty and of light,  
Of truth and honor not in vain—  
The love that lifts me shall sustain,  
The grace that wins me shall invite.

Of love amid a pleasant seat,  
And of that pleasant seat I sing;  
Though nothing new to song I bring  
Save this new heart with love complete.

The golden Springtime needs be here  
Ere I've attained my middle flight:  
O may the Spring's propitious light  
Be ripened with my full career,

That from my labors I arise  
And with the Springtime bid adieu,  
To feel that I have flowered too,  
And left a sweetness in the skies.

## WHEN I CONSIDER.

When I consider how the smallest thing  
Can make or mar our human life divine:  
How nothing is so trifling, frail, or fine,  
But has the power, like a tyrant king,  
To lift our feet to honor, or to bring  
Our life to nothing and to hell consign  
Our fondest hopes—how trifles still combine—  
Mere trifles—to o’ermaster every spring  
Of human action! When I think of this,  
And look about and stern example see  
On heaven’s summit or in hell’s abyss  
Of the power of trifles, then to Destiny,  
To fixèd Fate I turn, and hold as flaw  
Free Will which leaves our fate to hang upon a  
straw.

---

## WAR!

War! War! War!  
Bring forth the iron car,  
The cimeter and blade,  
The cannon and grenade,  
Mortar, rifle, sword and dirk,  
Christian armament, or Turk;

Powder, shot and shell,  
Shrapnel as well:  
Bring forth the bayonet  
And let the blade be set;  
Cartridge, bomb, and ball,  
Ordnance great and small,  
Then light the brand that lies at hand  
And with War's bloody carnage sweep the troubled  
land!

War! War! War!  
War and blood! blood and war!  
War anear and war afar!  
Death in every form and shape,  
Rack and ruin, murder, rape!  
Days of sorrow,  
Nights of horror,  
Bloody fields with corpses strewn  
Smoking 'neath the torrid noon  
Glist'ning ghastly in the pale light of the moon!

War! War! War!  
Foreign war! internal war!  
War at home and war abroad,  
War for lucre, war for fraud!  
Ambition's war,  
Sedition's war,  
War in the name of Almighty God!

War and carnage, war and massacre,  
War, the bloody-handed murderer,  
War for every day on the calendar!  
War! War! Christian war!

War! War! War!  
Headlong, raging war,  
Red-handed, rav'ning war,  
Shuddering, revolting war,  
Horrid wounds and ghastly accidents;  
Brutish force and devilish intents!  
Spitted babes and gutted sires,  
Matrons roasted in circumfluent fires!  
War and conflagration,  
War and desolation!  
War on land and war on sea,  
War where'er two brothers be—  
War! War! Christian war!

---

WILL-HE NILL-HE.

I've cast my heart beneath her feet,  
I've cast my fortune after:  
No other lass has lips so sweet,  
No other lass such laughter.



Her eyes are heaven's baby stars,  
Her lips are love's fresh fountains;  
For her I'd tilt a lance on Mars  
Or scale the moon's cold mountains.

I grant my love may foolish seem,  
My actions well nigh silly;  
But my poor heart has found his dream  
And loves her, will he nill he.

---

## IF!

If love were but a home, dear,  
And kisses wine and cake,  
Then we would never roam, dear,  
Nor fear sharp hunger's ache.

If simple faith were gold, dear,  
And true hearts silver were,  
Then we would laugh at cold, dear,  
And dress in silks and fur.

If father love were a tree, dear,  
And mother love a toy,  
Then Christmas would bring glee, dear,  
Unto our little boy.

But love is only love, dear,  
And kisses but love's way;  
And though we've a home above, dear,  
We 're shelterless to-day.

And simple faith is much, dear,  
And faithful hearts are more,  
But they are graces such, dear,  
As cannot clothe the poor.

And father love will cleave, dear,  
And mother love be true,  
But oh this Christmas eve, dear,  
To fill Tim's little shoe!

---

### THE SONG THAT LIVES FOR AYE.

'T is not the polished phrase that makes  
The song that lives for aye;  
Nor perfect rhymes a poem are,  
Nor measured beat a lay.

Though every rune should have its rhythm  
And formal, studied scheme,  
Each rounded, living poem must have  
Its consecrated dream.

The stately lines of poetry  
 Are broad, bright avenues  
 Down whose far vistas, like a god,  
 The poet's spirit moves.

And though these stately lines be set  
 With all the gems of art,  
 Unless the spirit moveth there  
 They have of life no part.

---

I LOVE MY COUNTRY NOT THE LESS,  
 DEAR FRIENDS.

I love my country not the less, dear friends,  
 But ah! I love humanity the more:  
 I would not see my country gain her ends  
 By means which leave the other nations poor.

"My country, right or wrong," is not my creed:  
 Where honor ends there ends my country too:  
 Truth's cause is dearer than my country's need,  
 Love's banner higher than the Red-white-blue.

Too much I love my country and her call  
 To fight her battles when she lists with hell:  
 And he who to his soul is false at all  
 Is false unto his fatherland as well.

Thrice dear my country or in peace or war;  
Thrice dear yon starry banner waving o'er,  
But let this truth be blazoned on each bar—  
I owe my country much, but owe God more!

---

I THINK: I KNOW.

I think the hills were made for her,  
And half the vales between:  
I know the trees cast shade for her,  
And all the land is green.

I think the rose is red for her,  
New washed in morning dew:  
I know the fields are spread for her  
With buds of lovely hue.

I think that song was born for her,  
The hills of joy among:  
I know that naught has scorn for her,  
Or heart, or eye, or tongue.

I think the heavens glow for her,  
And set their golden bow;  
I know the rivers flow for her,  
And sparkle as they flow.

Ah, yes! the blossoms burst for her  
On hedge and vine and tree;  
And every joy was first for her  
And then, oh then for me.

I think the stars look down for her  
And shed their golden light;  
And summer wears a crown for her,  
And winter takes its flight.

I know the days are long for her,  
The skies are blue above;  
The birds were given song for her,  
And youth was given love.

I think the sun doth shine for her,  
For her sweet sake alone;  
And life was made divine for her,  
My Marian! my own!

---

O SING ME A SONG OF MY NATIVE LAND.

O sing me a song of my native land,  
In the dear old American tongue;  
O sing me a song of Columbia,  
The sweetest song ever sung.

O sing me a song of the Stars and Stripes,  
O sing me a song of the West,  
And take me back in my dreams again  
To the land I love the best.

O for an hour of the life I lived  
In God's own beautiful land;  
The home of the true, the home of the brave,  
Where Freedom forever shall stand!

Ten thousand miles from America,  
Ten thousand miles from home!  
And were I back in my own country  
I never more would roam.

---

### THE LOVING COUPLE.

Look here upon this husband,  
And here upon this wife,  
Where they, in rhyme and reason,  
Are painted to the life.

He married for that jewel—  
Respectability,  
(Sure marriage is a blessing—  
And the height of policy!)

And happily he got it,  
 As any friend can tell,  
 For marriage with the lady  
 Made her respectable.

In winning her in marriage  
 He lost his only friend,  
 For soon as she was wedded  
 Her friendship reached its end.

In wedding with her husband  
 She found a lover dear;  
 But 't was not in her husband  
 Let it be stated here.

He acts a shameful evil,  
 And she—she points it out:  
 He has, indeed, no honor,  
 And this she does not doubt.

He is not wholly happy  
 Until he plays the fool,  
 Nor she is e'er contented  
 Until at scandal's school.

He swears she 's vain and foolish,  
 Tricked out in silk for show;  
 She swears—before her children—  
 Her husband made her so.

There 're two sides to each question,  
And why?—'t is plain as life—  
One side is for the husband,  
The other for the wife.

Were he to swear the noonday  
Was luminous or bright,  
She'd have the heavens darkened  
To prove he was not right.

To prove her wrong in judgment  
He'd prove himself a fool;  
Eat fire for disagreement  
And swear that it was cool.

Yet both, indeed, are happy  
As ever day was long—  
And each can prove the other  
Has lately been in the wrong.

And, sure, they have religion  
But still to breed dispute—  
Learned in their creeds and doctrines  
To be in quarrels acute.

They 'll never move together  
An hour in one course  
Until they move together  
For divorce.



WOMAN.

O a man am a human,  
But a woman am a woman;  
An' dat am certainly true.

An' when de debil made sin,  
He chucked a woman in,  
So what am a feller gwine to do?

---

COLUMBIA.

As a river floweth downward  
From the mountains to the sea,  
O my Country, so each nation  
Floweth ever unto thee.

As the ocean melts in vapor  
That descends in gentle rain,  
O my Country, so thy bounty  
Nourishes the furtherest plain.

Like the ocean thou receivest,  
Like the ocean render back—  
Troubled waters flowing to thee  
Changed to golden, sun-kist rack.

Much receiving, more returning;  
Like the ocean, world-begot:  
Changing all that empties in thee,  
But thine own self changing not.

All the stars are in thy bosom  
And all lands lead down to thee:  
Turns the bondman to thy shore  
As turns the sailor to the sea.

Like the ocean, swayed by heaven;  
Like the ocean, pure and deep;  
With the ocean's stored thunders  
And the ocean's splendid sweep.

Golden years shall beat upon thee  
As the stars beat on the sea,  
Kindling it with golden splendors  
Streaming from infinity.

In the beauty of thy presence  
Like the beauty of the sea,  
Stately thoughts and noble passions  
Ever keep us company.

O Columbia! O my Country!  
Fair art thou and beautiful  
As yon evening sea, blue-heaving,  
Glory-kist, star-sown, illimitable!

## THE OTHER HALF.

In wretchedness of body and of mind  
Live half the wretched sum of humankind;  
In ghastly poverty of blood and soul,  
Oblivion their hope and death their goal!  
Their birthright stolen in their mother's womb,  
Their hopes betrayed and damned this side the  
tomb;

The smile of God aye turned away from them  
As if He, too, their spirits did condemn:  
Puppets of Mammon, slaves of blackest chance,  
Disease and crime their sure inheritance!  
They live (O God in heaven, how they live!)  
Like souls foredoomed to hell, yet fugitive  
A little season here upon this earth  
To swell Gehenna's lists with other birth  
Wretched as they, as lost to heaven's light,  
As sunken in bestiality and night!  
Like brutes they toil, like brutes rewarded are  
With chain and lash, and galling yoke, and  
scar;

While at each furrow's end a grave doth gape  
Which, if they could, they scarcely would  
escape!

From sea to sea, from spanning zone to zone  
The poor grow poorer still: ah! not alone

In fortune, but in faith and hope as well;  
Hope for that blessed time when each shall dwell  
Beneath his own vine in some goodly land  
With Peace above and Joy on either hand!  
The rich grow richer, not alone in gold  
But pride and power! All that they behold  
They covet; laying hands upon the dream  
Of poets—hands whose touches base blaspheme:  
Placing their seals upon the seeds of time;  
Possessing all things of all growth and clime!  
Richer they grow, still adding more to more,  
And more to more, till God himself seems poor!

---

### O DON THY KERCHIEF.

O don thy kerchief, sweetheart mine,  
And don thy hood of lace,  
And come to me 'neath the lemon tree,  
Our lovely trysting-place.

O mark how swiftly time doth fly  
And haste without delay:  
Sweet looks like thine and a heart like mine  
May not be young away.

BIG GAME.

Don't talk to me of panther,  
Or moose, or grizzly bear;  
There 's bigger game than either  
And plenty everywhere.

I hunted it last season  
And bagged it every day—  
I know what I am saying,  
And, h—l, I 'll have my say!

It isn't tiger, either,  
Nor elephant, nor whale;  
While, as for alligators,  
They 're only so much quail.

'T is bigger game than ever  
Old Nimrod's shade will stalk:  
This game of which I'm talking,  
Why, h—l, it too can talk!

It sort of rhymes with trigger—  
You 'll surely guess by that—  
This game—why, it is nigger,  
And wears a shirt and hat!

Don't talk of killing tigers  
Nor brag about the same;  
If you've never bagged a nigger  
You don't know what 's big game.

I like to pot 'em settin'  
A-high upon a roof,  
And watch 'em come a-tumblin'  
To earth head-over hoof.

They squeal to beat a rabbit;  
But when the nigger 's dead  
You feel you've potted something  
And not been wasting lead!

---

#### A STATISTICAL POEM.

Suppose there be (just for argument's sake)  
A billion of people on earth—  
A probable thing, and a reasonable thing,  
And neither redundance nor dearth.

And suppose each body should live thirty years,  
Each woman, each child, and each man—  
The av'rage of life as statistics will tell  
As well as statistics well can.

And Other Poems. 341

And suppose each body should once in his life,  
Just once, and no more and no less,  
Do something that 's wicked—say perjure or steal,  
Or drink of the cup to excess.

Now figure that out: you will find it will come  
To ninety-nine thousand per day,  
To ninety-nine thousand offences per diem—  
'T is more than enough, you will say.

And ninety-nine thousand offences per diem  
Makes sixty-nine every minute:  
A crime for each second ticked off by the clock—  
Good Lord, but the devil is in it!

But now to my moral as quick as a trice,  
Or quick as my meter will let me;  
And should I not prove what I set out to prove  
May the devil statistical get me.

And what I intended to prove from the first  
Is—listen and you shall all hear—  
This planet called earth is still peopled with  
saints  
Though millions do sin every year.

For a sin every second, when counted all up,  
Is only one sin to each soul,  
One sin in a life-time of thirty long years!  
So Earth 's not so bad on the whole.

SHE WEARS A STARRY CROWN OF  
DEEDS.

She wears a starry crown of deeds  
Upon her angel brow:  
She rules a world of lovely thoughts—  
The Lady of the Vow.

She moves as beauteous as a star  
From good to higher good:  
She is the bright consummate flower  
Of Catholic sisterhood.

---

HER BEAUTY IS A CLIMBING ROSE.

Her beauty is a climbing rose  
A-clambering o'er my heart,  
A-swooning it in fragrances  
Of every precious sort.

Her beauty is a golden dew  
That falls upon my brain,  
Till lovely buds of thought upspring  
Like roses after rain.



Her beauty is the evening star,  
 My soul the mountain stream  
 A-dream, a-rapture with that star,  
 A-tremble with its beam.

Her beauty is a new-blown rose  
 My heart a vase of light,  
 And should you take the rose away  
 That vase were empty quite!

---

ENOUGH! STRIKE DEEP AND LET ME  
 GO.

Enough! strike deep and let me go:  
 My friends all, all are gone,  
 Only the foe  
 Live on.

What, man! fear not! strike sure and deep;  
 My soul will take its flight,  
 Nor haunt thy sleep  
 To-night.

I have outlived my time below,  
 And now the law says, *die!*  
 And even so  
 Say I.

Strike deep, and part the cord of life!

I am aweary, friend,  
Of hate and strife.  
Let 's end!

My place is in death's chamber hall:

And may I be forgot  
As my friends are all  
Forgot.

Why dost thou pause and strangely stare

Nor whet thy cruel knife?  
What! would thou spare  
My life?

Too late! they killed me long ago.

When some unkindest one  
In death laid low  
My son.

O time and time again he bled,

Yet labored bravely on:  
But now he 's dead  
And gone.

He was the noblest of us all:

The last we had put by,  
Yet first to fall  
And die.

I know not where his body lies;  
And when I think of him  
These old worn eyes  
Grown dim.

Well, well, we all must sometime go,  
Each race must needs be run;  
And swift or slow,  
All 's one.

Strike here, strike deep, and many thanks!  
I see that life 's a game,  
And we drew blanks.  
Take aim!

What 's that you say? Sit still, my heart!  
*Our noble cause hath won,*  
*And thou—thou art—*  
*My son!*

No, no! it were a bitter jest  
To fool an old man so.  
Ah, it were best  
I go.

How now, you seem to pity me!  
And you would still my fears—  
And set me free—  
With tears!

O Gracious God, this is my son!  
And these—He makes amends—  
Friends, friends, each one,  
Dear friends!

---

### MAMMON.

Mammon I am! with the power to damn  
The born and the unborn too!  
Supreme I rule over church and school,  
Over Christian and pagan and Jew.

I am the king of the times, and can bring  
Cæsars to kiss my rod;  
And the nations bend while I shape their end  
Even as I were a god.

No power dare say my authority nay—  
Nor Republic, nor Kingdom, nor State;  
And what I command I have forces at hand  
To accomplish as surely as Fate.

The young and the old are alike in my hold—  
The infant, the youth, and the sire;  
The tramp in the ditch, and the arrogant rich  
In silken and purple attire.

Under my heel I have ground the seal  
Dividing the right from the wrong,  
And corrupted the gauge of reward and wage,  
And given the earth to the strong.

I come between the king and his queen  
And the beggar and his drab;  
And I set at strife the husband and wife,  
And teach them to poison or stab.

I hold in my hand the laws of the land  
And amend and interpret at will;  
And I am the court of last resort,  
And he who offends me, I kill.

I stand like Fate on the ship of State  
And its wheel is in my hand,  
And calm and wrack are at my back,  
Minions of my command.

The poets obey whatever I say  
Though angels are hymning near;  
And I dictate their love and their hate,  
And force their laughter or tear.

I tower above the spirit of love  
As the hawk above his prey;  
I loosen and bind the thinker's mind,  
And shape his thoughts like clay.

'Twixt the womb and the grave each woman 's  
a slave  
Bartered and bought by me;  
I appoint her place of shame or of grace,  
Of honor or infamy.

With gloves of gold I knead and mold  
The living hearts of men;  
And I direct what all project—  
Labor of loom or pen.

O the preachers preach and the scholars teach  
And book is added to book,  
And philosophy weaves her gathered sheaves  
And wears her momentous look.

But I am behind each book and each mind  
As the cause is behind the effect;  
And though fabrics rise till they kiss the skies  
I am their architect.

---

### MARRIAGE.

She passed for twenty, he was twenty-two;  
His hair was slightly red, her eyes were blue;  
They met, and, meeting, saw the world in each,  
And, meeting once again, found means of speech;

From speech 'to kisses was a single stride  
And, first he knew, the lady was his bride:  
Indeed, he'd just begun to feel love's thrills  
When he awoke—to pay the lady's bills.  
(Lord! marriage is a sudden thing at best  
And all is lost before we can protest!)

But they were young, and though they wondered some,

Each at the other, yet they did not come  
To words of anger till some months had passed,  
When love gave place to apathy at last,  
And, growing cold, they each grew critical  
And questioned why they came to wed at all.  
Too late they one another's faults espied;  
Too late! the bans were read, the knot was tied,  
And now (O not the last nor yet the first!)  
They needs must make the best—of still the worst!

She looked before her wedding to those days  
When, bondage-free, she went her maiden ways,  
And wished to heaven she were back once more  
And had her marriage business to do o'er,  
Or, in her mind went o'er the wedding form—  
But 't was another man who held her arm!  
While he—since he had time to think it o'er—  
'T was strange he'd never thought of it before—  
He now remembered she had been as hot  
To marry him as if it were a plot,

As free of favors as a wishing ring,  
As light to snare as bird without a wing.  
And had she been as free with other men,  
As liberal of favors—had she then?  
By heaven! she was cheaper for the thought,  
And if 't were so indeed, then she was naught.

Another month and they had quarreled out-  
right,

He stirred by jealousy and she by spite;  
Some things they told each other that 't were  
best

That they had whispered in a serpent's nest.  
Then 'gan the daily feud and hourly jar,  
The open rupture and admitted war,  
The cat-and-dog-life of the wedded state  
When passion dies and love is turned to hate.  
Their home became a place to keep their clothes,  
To part as strangers or to meet as foes,  
To leave the baby (when the baby came),  
And had no other use, it seemed, or claim.  
Then infidelity rose up unclean,  
That scarlet shape long felt ere yet 't is seen—  
Her lover found her husband false as dice,  
Whereat she sought a lawyer for advice.  
A suit was then begun and truth let loose  
To play the very devil without truce.  
The wonder grew that things had gone so far  
Before they brought their troubles to the bar;



She charged, he charged; complaint and cross-  
complaint

Till scandal held its nostrils and grew faint.

Then on a certain day the case was tried,  
The knot that bound them legally untied,  
She got the child, he paid her counsel fee,  
And each, according to the law, was free.  
He paid her alimony once or twice  
Then, being shrewd, he took his own advice  
And left his troubles and his state behind  
For parts unknown and more unto his mind.  
She found another father for her child,  
An easy-going fellow, weak and mild:  
They lived together twenty years or so  
Then died or parted, which, I do not know.

---

#### IF HALF THE RICHES SPENT ON WAR.

If half the riches spent on war  
Were spent upon the mind,  
Then Heaven would not seem so far,  
Nor Fate would be so blind.

If half the forethought given wealth  
Were given to the soul,  
Our brows would press the crown of health,  
And millions sick be whole.

If half the labor spent in dress  
Were spent to banish grime,  
Then Beauty would rise up and bless  
The spirit of the time.

If half the money spent on drink  
Were spent on cultured taste,  
More men would be like men, I think,  
More women would be chaste.

If half the watch from barracks kept  
Were kept from Christian shrine,  
The angels, though they sometimes wept,  
Would weep from joy divine.

If half the prisons built for men  
Were built for training youth,  
Men would be nearer Honor, then,  
And Law be nearer Truth.

If half that 's spent on things that pass  
Were spent upon the soil,  
Then women need not slave like brass  
Nor little children toil.

If half that 's wasted on the sword  
Were spent upon the pen,  
What living truths we should record,  
What poets would be then.

## ODE TO THE AIRSHIP.

Thou rare soft-soaring car, wherein we feel  
The waking-dream of wings at last come true;  
Thou marriage-graceful of bright silk and steel  
Climbing the highways of the steadfast blue;  
Not rosy Bacchus nor his merry bards,  
In Tempe or in Thessaly divine,  
E'er urged pleasure-wards  
Chariot one-half so luxurious as thine!

Rare is a mount upon a mettled steed,  
Rare is a canter through the dewy morn,  
Rare are all joys equestrian indeed;  
Ah, rare the throne behind the saddle-horn!  
Rare are the motions of a white-winged yacht  
Parting the spindrift of the purple tide,  
When days are sultry-hot  
Save where the bright sea opens cool and wide!

But thou, oh latest birth of speed and flight,  
Intelligence of woven silk, and fire,  
Thy spell is rarer still: thou dost invite  
Entirely, and, inviting, never tire!  
The hand that grasps thy lever hath rare hold  
Of Pleasure's silken girdle; and who ride  
Thee up the morning gold  
Sweep through bright gates elysian open wide!

WHEN BEAUTY BUILDS BENEATH THE  
STARS.

When Beauty builds beneath the stars  
A temple all divine,  
The Poet is the architect  
Who shapes the high design.

Before the doing is the dream,  
Before the work, the plan;  
Without the Poet what were then  
The proudest artisan?

*His* pencil drew entempled Greece  
Upon the hearts of men  
A thousand years ere Pericles  
Was Athen's citizen.

---

LENORE.

Lenore, was her name!  
From worlds above she came:  
She brought me Eden in her face  
And heaven in her eyes,  
And for a little blessed space  
We dwelt in paradise:

O then the white-rose bloom,  
Aslant her marble tomb,  
Bar'd out the precious sight of her  
And shut my heaven up in the voiceless sepulchre!

---

## CAN THIS BE HOME, SWEET HOME?

The hands that rocked me in the cradle  
I have crossed for evermore;  
The face that watched my homeward coming  
Watches no more at the door:  
She is dead, my darling mother,  
And I wander through our home;  
But the face I seek is sleeping  
Underneath the grassy loam!

Can this be home, sweet home,  
With mother dead and gone?  
Can this be that dear haven  
That yesterday she called Sweet Home,  
Where yesterday she sang *Sweet Home*?

Her touch could charm away all sadness,  
Her hair was soft as sleep;  
She brought a smile to crown my gladness,  
She left me not alone to weep.

I've had companions, but my mother  
Was a friend before them all;  
And I thought her most secure  
When she heard the angels call!

Can this be home, sweet home,  
With mother dead and gone?  
Can this be that dear haven  
That yesterday she called Sweet Home,  
Where yesterday she sang *Sweet Home*?

---

#### FANCY'S BARK.

O bright Fancy, come to me  
O'er the deep blue western sea,  
Come upon the salt airs sweet  
While the spray drifts 'round my feet;  
Come, bright Fancy, be my guide  
O'er the golden sunset tide!  
Love was born beside the sea  
Where I stand and call to thee,  
But I seek not Love to-day,  
Mocking me through driven spray—  
What is wanton Love to me  
While my bark is on the sea,  
While each chalcid wave shall hold  
A star of trembling gold;

While the sun shall sink to rest  
On the sea's dark-heaving breast,  
While the bright, soft-pacing moon  
Shall attain her queenly noon  
Right above a stately mast  
Piercing to the starry vast?  
O bright Fancy, hasten then  
From the shores of Darien—  
Must I sail the sea no more,  
Ever chained to this bleak shore,  
Who am drunk on driven foam  
From my dark-heaving home?

Now you fade again, bleak shore,  
Now I sail the sea once more!  
Blow, ye airs, straight to my heart,  
Fill, ye sails, and do your part;  
O'er the mountains of the sea,  
Down its valleys, blue and free,  
I and Fancy, on and on,  
Sail toward the gates of dawn.  
Lo! I hear the sea-bird's call  
Like a voice from heaven fall,  
Sweeter, sweeter, near to pain  
Like a dead voice heard again:  
While upon my list'ning ear  
Fall those sounds I love so dear—

Sound of wind and sound of tide,  
Of the waters flowing wide  
'Round the brow of Fancy's bark;  
Sounds that but old sailors hark;  
Sounds but to the sailor dear;  
Sounds that sailors love and fear!  
Oh, I hear and I rejoice,  
And each sound is as a voice  
Calling to its sister sound  
That the sailor has been found,  
That he hath come home again  
Sailing on past Darien,  
Sailing o'er the drifting foam  
Of his dark-heaving home.

---

#### A MEMORY.

He puts aside his playthings all  
His soldiers, blocks, and drum,  
And holding out his baby hands  
He begs his mother come.

I feel his arms about my neck,  
His cheek against my cheek—  
So drowsy are his rosy lips  
They murmur and not speak.



I press him closer to my heart,  
And smooth his curly hair,  
Then lay him in his little cot  
And leave him sleeping there.

He wakes and calls me back again  
And begs some promised toy;  
And I—I grant him anything—  
My sweet, dead little boy!

---

## TRUTH.

The naked Truth was in the cold—  
The Poet took it in  
And clothed it in bright mail of gold  
As 't were his dearest kin.

And fed its lips on honey-dew  
Distilled of freshest song;  
Then led it forth where Error drew  
Her python length along.

The youngest scholar knows the rest—  
How Truth smote Error cold!  
But honor unto him who drest  
The Truth in mail of gold.

## SCANDAL.

O Scandal has quitted her perch as the falcon,  
And flaps her cruel pinions above,  
And hunteth the Dove of my passion that soareth  
A-high in the heavens of love.

And Gladness is frightened away as the turtle  
Is frightened away by the hawk,  
And all the bright brood of sweet Pleasure is  
silent  
As linnets when hooting owls stalk.

---

## RHYME.

What strange philosophies rhyme leads us to  
Only the poets know—the minstrel crew.  
—'T was Samuel Butler once upon a time  
Said that the rudder of all verse is rhyme,  
But nowhere has old Butler set it down,  
(Perhaps he knew, but feared the church and  
crown!)

How that in this wide world of yours and mine  
Somewhere may be religions called divine,  
And schools and systems and philosophies  
And faiths that move the heart and bend the  
knees,

Born of a poet's thought, which thought sublime  
Was forced upon the poet by his rhyme,  
And by him accepted for the rhyme at stake,  
And not for truth's or inspiration's sake.

---

I KNOW, I KNOW WHERE THE SUNBEAMS  
GO.

I know, I know where the sunbeams go  
Whenever the day-star dies;  
Into the face of my love they go,  
To sparkle again in her eyes.

I know where the violets all have gone  
When winter is in the grove;  
Into the veins of my love they go  
To pulse in purple and mauve.

I know, I know where the melody goes  
When the harper doth cease to rejoice;  
Into the throat of my love it goes,  
To awaken again in her voice.

I know where the musk of the rose is gone  
When the rose is withered in death;  
Into the lips of my love 't is gone,  
And rises again in her breath.

I know, I know where all kind thoughts go  
When the thinker has given them o'er;  
Into the heart of my love they go,  
To dwell in that heart evermore.

---

THE OLD FOLKS ARE GROWING OLD,  
OLD!

The old folks are talking of buying two graves,  
Two graves on the hillside so cold;  
Two graves side-by-side far out under the stars!  
O the old folks are growing old, old!

The old folks are talking of buying a stone,  
A stone to be placed o'er their mold;  
A stone that will mark where they sleep the long  
sleep!  
O the old folks are growing old, old!

The old folks were out in the graveyard to-day,  
The sun was just setting in gold;  
They walked hand-in-hand and they chose out two  
graves!  
O the old folks are growing old, old!

"Dear Mary," said Robert, "we'll sleep side by side

Here under the dew and the mold,  
And awaken together in the smile of the Lord!"  
O the old folks are growing old, old!

---

### THE LAND OF WASHINGTON.

O say where is the land of Washington,  
The land of Franklin and of Jefferson;  
That pleasant land along a pleasant sea  
Where Freedom sprung, where laughed bright  
Liberty,

Where honor shone more splendidly than gold  
And manhood was not bought nor statehood sold?  
I cannot find it on the world's wide map  
That lies outspread before me on my lap!  
'T is not in Europe! No; though Thessaly  
The Beautiful is there; and Arcady,  
Bright Arcady with all her lakes and rills,  
Her verdant valleys and her wooded hills!  
But, stay, perhaps it northward lies by chance  
Amidst the pleasant vales of sunny France,  
Or southward in the land of Italy  
Which dips an hundred cities in an azure sea!  
Ah, no! the kindly land of Washington  
Reposes not beneath Italian sun,

Nor can I find it in bright Thessaly,  
Nor yet in France nor sunny Arcady.  
Then does it lie on the Castilian shore  
By Biscay's Bay or by Gibraltar's door?  
Ah, no, not here! Nor northward on the isles  
Where Briton rules o'er her enkingdomed miles.  
'T is not in Europe! Nay; nor in Araby,  
Nor Persia, nor along the Indian sea,  
Nor in that Empire wintry as the moon  
And one half hidden like the distant moon,  
Russia the vast; nor yet in Egypt's land  
Where Cheops looks forever o'er a world of sand!  
No, not in Africa can it be found  
This land of Washington, this holy ground;  
Nor in Australia; nor the islands that surround  
That larger Isle; nor where the Great Wall runs  
Sheer by the Tartar Empire with her myriad sons!  
So look I elsewhere on the world's wide map  
Which lies outspread before me on my lap,  
And search out every land—aye, every one—  
To find the kindly land of Washington;  
But nowhere can I find it, though I seek  
From hot Brazil to Greenland cold and bleak!  
Yet, stay, here is a country broad and vast,  
The mightiest, the richest, and the last;  
*America!* we call it on the map—  
*America!* a name for gods to clap!

The States United and the States supreme,  
Time's chiefest work and history's noblest theme!  
O say, is this the land of Washington,  
The land of Franklin and of Jefferson?  
Can this, our Country, be that holy seat  
Where darkness sank reprov'd and tyrants met  
defeat?

That young Republic, lit with Freedom's star,  
That loosed Religion's chain and broke the feudal  
bar?

Ah, no! it seems, but yet it cannot be—  
Too great, too wide, is the diversity!  
The land of Washington, though thousands fell,  
Was not Oppression's seat, nor Mammon's hell;  
It was not eaten with the golden-rot;  
The hungry were but few—those few were not for-  
got:

It sweetened fifty years of history  
And smells sweet yet! So then it cannot be  
That this, our Country, is that kindly land  
Where Washington once stood and now his works  
should stand.

Ah, no! though fondly we would have them one  
This land is not the land of Washington!  
Here Mammon rules; Oppression has her hold;  
And woe to him who is both poor and old!  
Here men, like vultures, in high places sit,  
And, having gorged, gorge on and will not quit!

Here Opportunity has closed her gate  
And barred out thousands that on merit wait!  
Here nothing greater is than minted gold  
Saving more gold! Here honor 's bought and  
sold

And rogues and caitiffs feast while Virtue shakes  
with cold!

The very rich here fear the greater rich,  
The poor fear all! Here principle 's a ditch  
Wherein to stumble and be trod upon,  
But damned hypocrisy 's a level lawn  
Where millions move secure though hell itself  
should yawn!

The land of Washington! It is not here  
In this, our Country; nor this country near!  
In this, our Country, this, our native land,  
With blue skies o'er, blue seas on either hand,  
Eternal springs in her bosom and gold in all her  
sand,

We rob the toiler in his mother's womb,  
We rob him in his sickness, in his tomb,  
We steal his widow's labor, and his orphans' doom!  
O then, this cannot be the land I seek,  
The land we often hear of, often speak,  
The dear, the kindly land of Washington,  
The land of Franklin and of Jefferson!  
So putting from my hands the world's wide map  
Which lay outspread before me on my lap,



I write it down in sorrow yet in truth—  
 The land of Washington, beloved of youth,  
 Of age thrice honored and thrice dear in song,  
 Has vanished from the earth these ages long:  
 Perhaps ere Plato's time, or Ptolemy's,  
 It sunk with bright Atlantis into the purple seas,  
 Or else, removed by centuries of time,  
 Long leagues of space, beneath some other clime  
 Far distant, say in yonder golden star,  
 It had its radiant seat and dazzled from afar!

---

GLADNESS.

O Gladness has come as the robin returns,  
 And sings in my garden again!  
 The robin whose breast with her happy heart burns,  
 Rare lover of children and men.

Right under my window she turneth her note,  
 Her note which is sweetest of all,  
 And floods the bright heaven from one spirit  
 throat,  
 And comes to my hand at my call.

And my heart like a mocking-bird mocks her all  
day

And wakes through the night with her glee—  
For love is the measure and rhythm of her lay,  
The burden, the chord, and the key!

---

LIBERTY LIVES: HER SOLDIER IS DEAD.

O Rose of the Valley,  
O Rose of the Vale,  
I found thee all blushing  
But left thee all pale.

I brought thee the story  
Of war o'er the sea,  
Of death on the waters  
And death on the lea.

I brought thee Love's message  
From over the wave,  
A curl from his forehead  
A flower from his grave.

He faced the baptism  
Of fire and of lead—  
And liberty lives  
But her soldier is dead!

LOVE.

Love makes the world over,  
Love keeps the world young;  
And love is the sweetest song  
Sung or unsung.

Love is a sorrow,  
And Love is a cheat:  
Love makes us to hunger,  
Then takes 'way the meat.

Love is a higher life  
Lived in this one;  
The only Elysium  
Under the sun.

Love 's a contradiction  
And Love is a fraud:  
For Love we cast heaven by  
And worship a gaud.

Love takes the man pris'ner,  
Then sets his soul free  
To soar in a higher world  
With angel company.

Love wakes the thick dullard,  
And puts him to school;  
Love sits the philosopher  
On the dunce-stool.

Love, oh what art thou—  
Angel or devil?  
Brightest of bright things  
Or blackest of evil?

---

### MY QUEEN.

O Queen of the Isles of Perfume and Smiles,  
Queen of those Isles and of me,  
The air that blows from the sweet tuberose  
Was never as sweet as thee,  
Nor the dulcet note from the oriole's throat  
Can match thy harmony.

O Queen of the Isles of Perfume and Smiles,  
With the airs of Heaven thou art fanned,  
And the flowers they press the hem of thy dress  
Whenever you walk in the land,  
And like a flame of fire the rose climbs higher  
Striving to touch thy hand.

O Queen of the Isles of Perfume and Smiles  
And arbiter of my fate,  
Thou hast shaken all care from thy sun-bright  
hair  
And put off the girdle of state,  
And I follow after the voice of thy laughter  
And come to thy garden gate.

We meet on the green, my Love and my Queen,  
And the rose is between us two;  
A red, red rose that swings and glows  
Like a censer of perfume and dew;  
While un beholden from the distance golden  
The oriole sings his adieu.

A moment you stand with outstretched hand  
And welcome me debonair,  
Then all proud and pale thou drawest thy veil  
Concealing thy brow so fair;  
But ah the soft lace you draw o'er thy face  
Leaves thy warm bosom all bare.

O rose look away! O heart look away!  
O oriole cease thy strain  
Till my Queen shall veil her bosom all pale  
With its purple warmth of vein;  
Till the sweet unrest of my young Queen's breast  
Is hid in her silken train!

Quickly you turn and your sweet cheeks burn  
With virgin modesty through;  
Quickly you veil thy bosom now pale  
Through all its veins of blue—  
Fate made thee a queen with stately mien  
But made thee a woman too.

O my sweet girl Queen, what eye hath seen  
The path that leads to thy heart?  
Not the eagle above nor the homing dove  
Aught of that path can impart;  
Nor the fleeting hind that path can find  
With all her cunning and art.

For there is a path that the eagle hath  
Seen never from the clouds above,  
Nor the lark in its flight nor the bird of night,  
Nor hind, nor hart, nor dove—  
The secret path, the wonderful path  
That leads to a woman's love.

That path is known to brave men alone  
Who do their honor no wrong,  
And though I were blind that path I shall find  
That leads to thy heart along;  
Nor the gods shall say my spirit nay  
As I take that path with song.

Ah, well I ween that thou art a queen,  
O gracious lady of mine,  
Queen of the Isles of Perfume and Smiles,  
And queen by a right divine;  
As high and proud as yon golden cloud  
Trailing its robes of sunshine!

But the poet springs of a line of kings,  
 Born in the purple of song,  
 And I shall not wait for robes of state  
 Nor fear that I do thee wrong,  
 For this name of mine is as high as thine  
 And my kingly line is as long.

I have followed after the voice of thy laughter  
 And come to thy wicket gate;  
 I have bribed the warden of this sun-bright garden  
 With a bribe that was passionate;  
 And now I wist to my love thou wilt list,  
 O arbiter of my fate.

Often you hark to the sweet meadowlark  
 Singing from heaven blue,  
 And thine ear it hath heard the whistling black-  
 bird,  
 And the note of the oriole too:  
 Then need I to fear you 'll not lend an ear  
 Unto a love that is true?

O the love of a man is more precious than  
 An anthem at heaven's gate;  
 Than whistling blackbird, or the music that 's stir'd  
 In the oriole's heart by its mate:  
 'T is no fleeting note from a dumb creature's  
 throat  
 But a human cry passionate.

O Queen of the Isles of Perfume and Smiles,  
Queen of those Isles and of me,  
The grass lies sweet under our feet  
And sweet is the lilac tree,  
The red rose swings and the oriole sings  
And my heart goeth out to thee.  
Then lift the warm lace from thy queenly face  
And soften this silence with a glance;  
For my heart must ache and my heart must break  
While you keep me in ignorance:  
Say thou wilt be more than queen to me,  
And swift be thy utterance.  
Then this love I have nurst like the white rose  
shall burst  
And fill all thy path with light;  
And my heart shall be a new kingdom for thee  
To rule over day and night;  
And the strength of my arm shall shield thee  
from harm  
Till heaven burst on thy sight.

---

#### OVER THE HILLS TO THE POORHOUSE.

Over the hills to the poorhouse  
Love is going to-day,  
And all the flowers are weeping  
That bloom along his way.



Over the hills to the poorhouse,  
Over the hills of June,  
And all the birds are silent,  
And the brooks are out of tune.

Over the hills to the poorhouse,  
Over the western hills,  
Through the sweet forget-me-nots  
And the yellow daffodils.

Over the hills to the poorhouse  
Love is going to-day,  
And Mammon is going before him  
Showing him on his way!

---

### WAR.

Of War, I sing; of bloody war and long;  
War 'gainst the weak and war amongst the strong:  
Red war, that runs the rivers thick with blood,  
Wasting the nations like another Flood!  
War crimson, lurid, deep and damned as hell;  
War, certain war where'er two brothers dwell.  
Of war, that great prophetic war, I sing,  
Whose vultures even now are on the wing;  
The last, the worst, the blackest of all wars,  
Whose smoke, ascending, shall blot out the stars!

The hour was written and the hour has come—  
The world's four winds bring beating of the drum,  
The blare of trumpet, and the sound of fife,  
Foregathering all nations to the strife!  
Not Europe now alone, but all the earth  
Comes forth to battle! Like some monster birth  
Of coil in coil and scale o'erlapping scale,  
Blinding high heaven with its glist'ning mail  
It issues forth! O God, but to behold  
Would make the blood of Lucifer run cold!

---

WHAT DREAMS UNTO THE RICH WILL  
COME!

What dreams unto the rich will come!  
I dreamt I dwelt within a slum  
Where loathsome things in human guise  
Slunk loathsomely 'neath loathsome skies;  
A nefarious, accursed spot  
That on hell itself would cast a darker blot!

Hard by a city (thickly sown  
With golden steeples) overgrown  
With hovels as with blasted brake  
It lay, and heaven seemed to ache  
Above it, and the moon's dim flood  
Changed in its thick and murky air to blood.

Methought I came (nor came alone!)  
From palace wrought in precious stone,  
Down, down, (as one descends to hell!)  
Into this slum where horrors dwell:  
This noisome, dark, and damned place  
With human horror for a populace.

Nor came alone! My wife and child  
Clung to me: bright their eyes and wild,  
All pale their lips, and ah, they shook  
Like slaves with cold; and in their look  
Despair I saw in its extreme,  
And, writhing, cursed God in my sleep and dream.

Shame first we met! Shame face to face,  
And shame's familiar, foul disgrace;  
Then misery, then wretched want,  
Then hunger—hunger stern and gaunt!  
Then came one tempting, tempting me  
To traffic with my daughter's chastity!

God, how I wrestled in my dream  
With that which was not, yet did seem:  
How sternly did I struggle then,  
All men against me, 'gainst all men:  
Yet in that hour of sleep learned more  
Than e'er in all my waking hours before.

I learned how millions daily dwell  
In torment out-tormenting hell:  
I learned what living costs the poor  
When gold is to be had no more:  
I learned the price that thousands pay  
To keep themselves in bread day unto day.

Then, waking, bowed my fevered head  
Ashamed of mine own wealth, and said:  
O God, this very dream has left  
Me sickened and of peace bereft,  
What then to feeling souls must be  
The stern, the black, the damned reality!

---

### WHY?

Why is her face so fair to me?  
Why is her mouth so sweet?  
Why is her smile so rare to me,  
Her beauty so complete?

Why is she all divine to me,  
A red, red rose, new blown?  
Why is her kiss like wine to me?  
Her voice like music's own?

Why is she like the sun to me,  
Or like the golden dawn?  
Why is it darkness unto me  
Whenever she is gone?

Why are her wants supreme to me,  
My constant, one employ?  
Why is she all a dream to me,  
A wonder and a joy?

Why is her hair so bright to me,  
All curls, all silk, all gold?  
Why are her eyes a light to me  
To guide me and uphold?

Why is her laugh so much to me  
It sets me all astir?  
Why are her glances such to me  
That I would die for her?

---

FORTUNE-SICK.

I would open my heart as I open a door  
And welcome the Angel of Death,  
For I'm weary of being unhappy and poor,  
Of drawing life's pain-laden breath.

I am weary of toiling that others may rest,  
Of starving that others may feast:  
I am sick of a Fortune that makes me its jest,  
Its gold-burdened, thistle-fed beast.

I am cut to the heart with the cheat of it all,  
The shame, the unkindness and wrong:  
With the height and the depth and the breadth of  
that wall  
Dividing the weak from the strong.

I am mad with a madness that 's not of the brain,  
And surgery never can heal,  
And I chafe at my thoughts as a man at a chain  
That bindeth him unto the wheel.

I am sick of the mouthings and empty advice  
Of those who have never known want—  
As they counsel the poor, o'er their wine and their  
spice,  
Their words are a blow and a taunt.

O my God for a century, oh for a land  
Where men in the sunlight might grow  
Like the trees that touch heaven, and evermore  
stand  
Untroubled by shock or by blow.

ONE OF THE MILLIONS.

The stunted infant of a stunted pair,  
In squalor bred, in sickness and despair,  
His eyes first op'ning on a factory's red glare.

Untimely issued from his mother's womb,  
Who e'en in childbirth labored at the loom  
To earn the daily crust that kept her from the  
tomb.

One limb was twisted, and an iron wheel  
Glared on his bosom like an angry seal—  
The birthmark of this child crushed under Mam-  
mon's heel.

A beast of burden born the self-same night  
Had scarce so early quit its mother's sight  
To bear the yoke of labor as this stunted wight.

With speech unformed and limbs unschooled in  
play,  
He quit the hovel of loose drift and clay  
Which he called "home" because it kept the rain  
away,

And like a brute made in our human form  
Went down to labor with that motley swarm  
Which digs and delves the coal that keeps the  
gentle warm.

(O Poverty, thou art an hellish thing.  
You widow every hope; each bosom wring;  
Thy dullest barb is sharper than the adder's sting.

Betwixt the black earth and its nadir fire  
Men slave like beasts to gain a meager hire,  
And all because of thee, thou wolf who dost not  
tire!)

He labored in the darkness of the mine,  
This being born with human face divine  
And in his heart the tracings of a high design,

Until his speech grew brutish and he spoke  
Like brute to brute, and through the damp and  
smoke  
His face glared forth like some strange animal in  
yoke.

(Nor call him "slave"—the very word is shame;  
Call him "a toiler, poor and without blame":  
Yet slavery 's as bitter by any other name!)



And he was numbered like a branded brute  
By those who ruled his body absolute  
Nor recognized his soul, a shriveled thing and  
mute.

But wherefore should he rave? What boots a  
name  
To one whose only record is of shame,  
A poor untutored beast but fit for gas and flame?

The sun in heaven seemed not made for him,  
And Beauty mocked him as with twisted limb  
He dragged himself from sleep to labors cold and  
grim.

'T is labor that 's the father of the man  
And damning that you damn the artisan—  
'T was labor that had warped him from the nobler  
plan.

A labor bestial-like; toil terrible  
That bodes for neither slave nor master well;  
A daily hell of toil where wheels of brass rebel.

And so he sweated for his daily hire,  
For that strained little which the poor require  
To keep them at their toil and feed the living  
fire,

One of the millions, the countless multitude  
Whom fortune shuns, whom all the joys elude,  
Whose numbers daily failing, daily are renewed.

Nor Beauty's self, nor Beauty's name he knew—  
Ah, what to him were flowers midst the dew,  
Who was denied the fruit that midst those flowers  
grew!

The starved flesh dies, but starve the human mind  
And it grows rankly like some monster kind  
And ranges wide as hell, corrupt and cruel and  
blind.

And daily he was starved of every truth,  
To grow in evil as he grew from youth,  
His ignorance rankling in him like the rabid's  
tooth.

From curses first he learned the name of God,  
This wretched human, and he daily trod  
All goodness underfoot as if it were a clod.

Some thought him damned ere his nativity,  
As weeds are weeds and cannot other be  
Though angels water them with tears of sanctity. .

But he who slaves unceasing save when crime  
Breaks through his labors for a little time  
Rears all its serpent-aspect and aspires to climb,

What can he know of sweetness or of light,  
Of beauty's largess or of manhood's height;  
What good can move him or what tenderness in-  
vite?

The son of Cæsar, by a she-wolf bred,  
Upon all fours will go with wolfish tread,  
His vision narrowed to prey, the godhood in him  
dead.

And so perhaps less sorely but as sure  
Did wolfish, bestial-like environ lure  
The godhead from this man and every good ob-  
scure.

His youth was scarcely over ere he slew  
The overseer of his motley crew  
And deep into a shaft the bloody body threw.

The deed was bitter, but the wages sweet—  
The dead man's hoarded gold lay at his feet—  
And blood is only blood, but gold is drink and  
meat!

With eager hands he seized upon the gold  
And left the murdered man all stark and cold,  
With face upturned to God and frightful to be-  
hold,

Then westward fled before the rising sun,  
The deed of murder pondered, plotted, done,  
His own damnation sure, society's begun.

Now he, who for a season without toil  
Has lived on stolen gold, no more will moil,  
And sweat and slave, but like the tiger will de-  
spoil.

So when this murderer's purse had emptied been  
Of all the profits of his deadly sin,  
He thrust still deeper in crime his hand already  
in,

And if by chance there yet remained as guest  
One spark divine within his brutish breast,  
His second murder damned it blacker than the  
rest.

(O Muse, shall you record that awful crime  
And make an instrument of verse and rhyme  
To blazon down our shame into our children's  
time?

May song forbid! It was too damnable,  
Too black for those black records such as tell  
Of deeds delighting fiends and carried out in hell.

Leave it to silence and the wiser wrath  
Of Him who both an hour and angel hath  
To flame the sword of heaven o'er the guilty's  
path.)

Thus he, the wretched human of our song,  
From brutish labor turned to brutish wrong,  
And ever swifter, further, he was borne along.

Criminality he made his trade and jest,  
And grew to love the darker life and quest,  
His heart-latch ever out for crime to gain his  
breast.

Nor damned himself alone, but turned to teach  
Evil to all who came within the reach  
Of that most filthy thing, his brutish human  
speech.

---

O SHE IS FAIR TO LOOK UPON.

O she is fair to look upon  
But fairer when you know her,  
And though your knowledge may increase  
You never shall outgrow her.

Her beauty grows upon one's eyes,  
Her goodness on one's feeling:  
Her very step has that in it  
Which brings the spirit healing.

I'll not compare her to a saint,  
For she 's too sweetly human;  
Nor to an angel, tall and bright,  
For she is all a woman.

I'll not compare this maid at all;  
Suffice she 's fair and saintly,  
And brightest words are dusty glass  
And mirror her but faintly.

---

#### I SAW HER LOVELY FACE BUT ONCE.

I saw her lovely face but once,  
Yet shall forget it never;  
The curls that clustered 'round her brow  
Shall haunt my heart forever.

I scarcely knew how fair she was  
Nor how her beauty moved me,  
Till she was lost amid the throng—  
Then all my heart reproved me.

I stretch out yearning arms for her  
 But cannot draw her near me:  
 I breathe a message on the air,  
 But ah, she cannot hear me.

O did I know her dwelling place  
 How soon I'd come unto her;  
 O did I know her lovely name  
 I'd seek her out and woo her.

---

WHERE IS MY LITTLE GIRL TO-NIGHT?

O God! where is my little girl to-night,  
 The daughter of my home—  
 Far, far beyond a father's aching sight  
 O whither does she roam?

My love for her was all idolatrous,  
 She was her mother's pride,  
 Until she fell—and went away from us!  
 O God, that she had died!

We hoped to marry her to some good man  
 To be his lovely wife,  
 And dear unto her mother was our plan,  
 And dear to me as life.

But devils (O that I had understood!)  
In saintly raiment came—  
And she is fallen from her womanhood  
And bears a nameless name!

O God, where is she wandering to-night—  
Down what great city's street?  
What open doors, aglare with hell, invite  
Her weary, wayward feet?

---

### SOMEWHERE.

Though we are worn with weariness  
And sick at heart and sad,  
And life seems only dreariness,  
Somewhere the world is glad.

Somewhere the clouds are lifting  
And the winds have ceased to blow,  
And the golden light is drifting  
Upon the world below.

Though we have lost the feeling  
And faith in God divine,  
Somewhere there's always kneeling  
A soul at Christian shrine.



Though the knell is tolling, tolling,  
 Over a love our own,  
 Somewhere are sweethearts strolling  
 And the rose is newly blown.

Somewhere a babe is waking  
 Within his little cot,  
 Though our own heart is breaking  
 For a lamb who waketh not.

Though all our nights are appalling  
 And our days are filled with care,  
 The smile of God is falling  
 Somewhere, always somewhere!

---

#### THE POETS' QUEEN.

She sprung from Beauty's immemorial line,  
 And was herself the fairest of her race;  
 And ever to her stately dwelling place  
 The minstrels came, like palmers to a shrine.

Where Hesper is the evening star in June,  
 Westward she dwelt amid an island estate;  
 There Neptune's steed champed at her sea-girt  
     gate  
 And regal palms shook to the silver moon.

Beneath her latticed casement, sweet with balm,  
The narcissus and the rose first heaved the sod,  
And Love—the poets sung—awaked a God  
Amid her garden of perpetual palm.

Her beauty was of earth as roses are—  
Mortal, but nothing that might lead astray:  
The glory of her eyes held sovereign sway,  
But blasted none, like some bright, evil star.

A splendid pride was softened in her mien—  
She bended as the stately lily bends  
When silver dew upon the field descends,  
And bows that flower low, but not to stain.

Her eyes were bright as stars set for a sign  
In heaven, and in her soft-clustering hair  
The Spirit and the Love that made her fair  
Had left the fragrance of its breath divine.

Forever open and forever bright,  
Her sculptured gates looked out upon the sea;  
Fit entrance to her halls where Poetry  
Dwelt like presence all compact of light.

Queen of the Poets and Olympus' Nine,  
Oft would she walk at twilight's pensive close  
Where silver fountains like young palms uprose,  
And hark unto bright Æolus in the pine.

Or with the morn, soft-op'ning as the rose,  
 And with the rose's vermeil flush and light,  
 She took her harp and bid adieu to night,  
 While chord by chord the stars sunk to repose.

But, lo! long seasons she has been at rest,  
 And no more shall inspire the minstrel brood,  
 And given are her isles to solitude  
 Like a dead Orion within the west.

---

VIOLA.

O rare is the maiden, Viola,  
 And healing is her touch;  
 And I feel the words I utter  
 But when I sing of such.

How gracious is her presence,  
 How fair her lovely frame,  
 My heart can never utter,  
 And poetry hath no name.

To the stars of bright midsummer,  
 With orient pearl anew,  
 The rose is linked, and its sweetness  
 Is blown abroad with the dew.

But there is a breath more fragrant  
Than on the midsummer air—  
The breath of the Loves that linger  
In the dusk of Viola's hair.

And were I not always a poet  
I were a poet this once,  
To sing of the maiden, Viola,  
And the light of her countenance.

**THE END.**

## **BOOKS YOU MUST READ SOONER OR LATER**



New Book by the Author of

### **A Girl and the Devil!**

We beg to announce for autumn a new novel from the pen of JEANNETTE LLEWELLYN EDWARDS, entitled

### **LOVE IN THE TROPICS**

The scene of Miss Edwards' new work is laid in strange lands, and a treat may be confidently promised the wide reading public whose interest in her first book has caused it to run through over a dozen editions.

### **"LOVE IN THE TROPICS"**

*will be ready about November 1, and particulars will be duly announced.*

### **The New Womanhood**

By WINNIFRED H. COOLEY.

\$1.25.

No more original, striking and brilliant treatise on the subject indicated by the title has been given the vast public which is watching the widening of woman's sphere. Mrs. Cooley is a lecturer and writer of many years experience; she is in the vanguard of the movement and no one is better qualified to speak to the great heart of womankind.

## **BOOKS YOU MUST READ SOONER OR LATER**

### **Marcelle**

#### **A Tale of the Revolution**

By WILLIBERT DAVIS AND CLAUDIA BRANNON.

12mo, cloth. Illustrated.

\$1.00.

A fascinating story of the Revolutionary period, in dramatic form, in which the treachery of Benedict Arnold and the capture of Major Andre are the climaxes. The loves of Andre and Marcelle (herself a spy) lend a very charming touch of romance.

---

### **The Burton Manor**

#### **A NOVEL**

By REV. M. V. BROWN.

12mo, cloth. \$1.50.

A most thoughtful, able and authoritative work in engaging narrative form, dealing with the existing evils of the liquor trade. The author has wisely embodied his conclusions in charming fiction—or fact?—and thus the book will appeal to a public as wide as the continent.

## **BOOKS YOU MUST READ SOONER OR LATER**

### **Told at Twilight**

BY EVA BROWNE.

A delightful collection of stories and poems.

*(Author's photo.)*

\$1.00.

---

### **Job Trotter**

BY SYLVESTER FIELD.

50c.

A unique work, proving that the "earthly paradise" of the colored race is Africa. This book is decidedly the best work that has yet appeared on the subject.

---

### **The Sin of Ignorance**

BY HENRIETTA SIEGEL.

\$1.00.

An exceedingly clever story, by a New York girl, who pictures with a fearless hand the domestic misery resulting from drink and dissipation.

*(4 special drawings.)*

## **BOOKS YOU MUST READ SOONER OR LATER**

### **Llewellyn**

**A NOVEL**

**By HADLEY S. KIMBERLING.**

**Cloth. \$1.50.**

**5 Illustrations by S. Klarr.**

Here is a story whose artistic realism will appeal to everyone, while its distinction as a serious novel is made evident by its clever analysis, sparkling dialogue and thrilling and powerful situations. "Llewellyn" will win all hearts by her purity and charm.

---

### **Satan of the Modern World**

**By E. G. DOYEN.**

**12mo, cloth, handsomely produced.**

**\$1.50.**

The title of this book will arouse curiosity, and its brilliant contents will fully reward the wide public which it will reach.

---

### **A Missourian's Honor**

**By W. W. ARNOLD.**

**Cloth, 12mo. \$1.00.**

**3 Illustrations.**



## **BOOKS YOU MUST READ SOONER OR LATER**

### ***Why Not Order Now?***

#### **Evelyn**

A Story of the West and the Far East.

By MRS. ANSEL OPPENHEIM.

4 Illus. \$1.50.

Limited edition in leather, \$2.00.

The press has spoken of this book with unequalled terms of praise.

---

#### **The Last of the Cavaliers**

By N. J. FLOYD.

9 Drawings and Author's Photo.

\$1.50.

"No wiser or more brilliant pen has told the story of the Civil War than Capt. Floyd's; no work more thrilling simply as a romance has recently been within the reach of book-lovers."

## **BOOKS YOU MUST READ SOONER OR LATER**

### **Lady Century**

By MRS. A. G. KINTZEL.

4 Drawings by Hartman.

Decorated cover in black, red and gold.

\$1.50.

Critics who have seen the book declare it superior to "Leave Me My Honor," the success which has recently brought Mrs. Kintzel into prominence as a story-teller who has something to say and can say it.

"Sparkling from cover to cover."

---

### **NAN & SUE**

**Stenographers**

By HARRIET C. CULLATON.

\$1.00.

You've no doubt heard of this book! It stands all alone in the originality of its title and subject, and everyone knows how charming a subject "Nan & Sue, Stenographers," must be. It is the diary of a typewriting office in New York run by two young and pretty girls, who have the most amusing adventures. The book's appearance is as original and charming as Nan and Sue themselves.

Order now and join the procession on the autumn 10th edition.

## BOOKS YOU MUST READ SOONER OR LATER

### **The Instrument Tuned**

By ROSA B. HITT.

Attractive Binding, 75 cents.

Limited Edition in White and Gold, \$1.00.

(*Author's photo.*)

An able and interesting work on a comparatively new subject—Psycho-physical culture—of whose methods the author has made successful application. The book is full of common-sense suggestions and is admirably adapted to the needs of humanity in general.

The chapter-captions will give an excellent idea of the comprehensive and practical character of the work:

Various Therapeutic Agents.

Influence of Mind.

Extravagant Emotions.

Insomnia.

Relaxation.

Harmony the Law of Nature

---

### **Order Now**

All of the books named in this magazine to be had from any newsdealer, or

